



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

WIDENER



HN ZNXD F

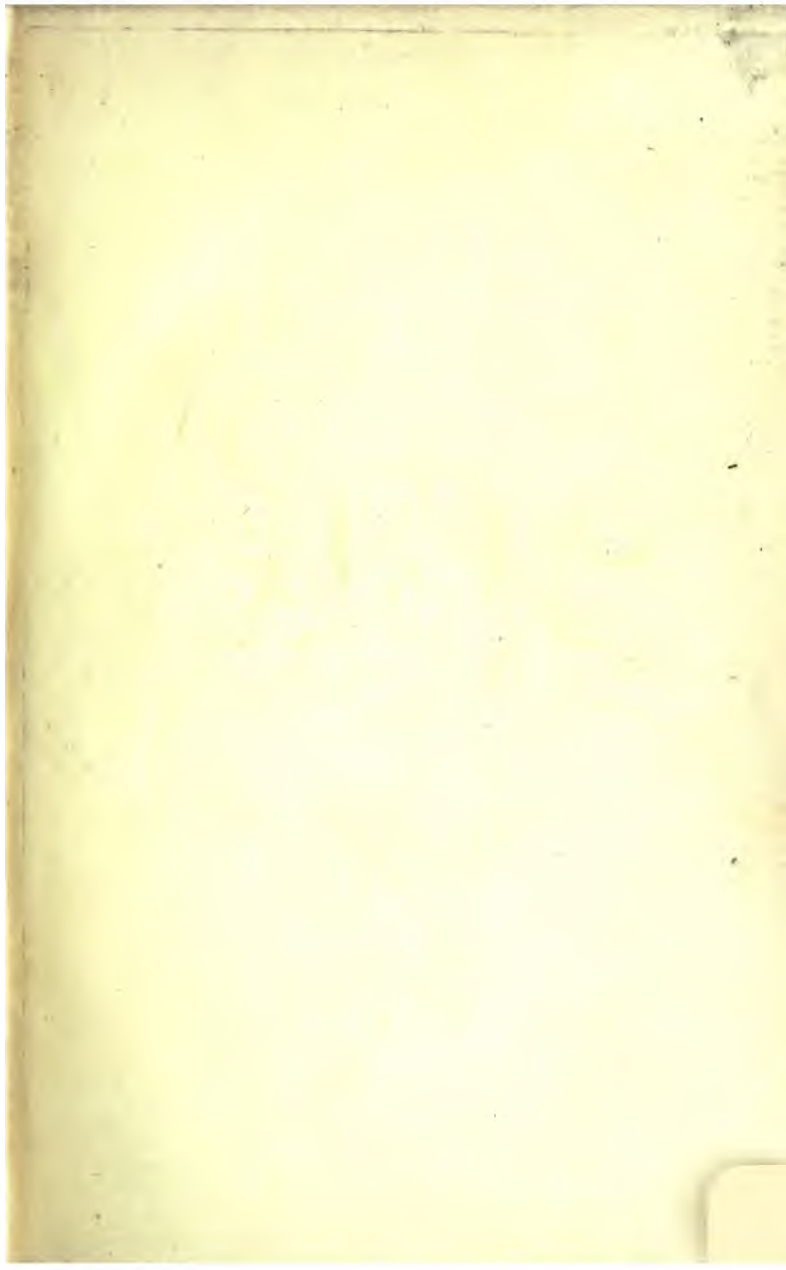
77

n 6304.25.17



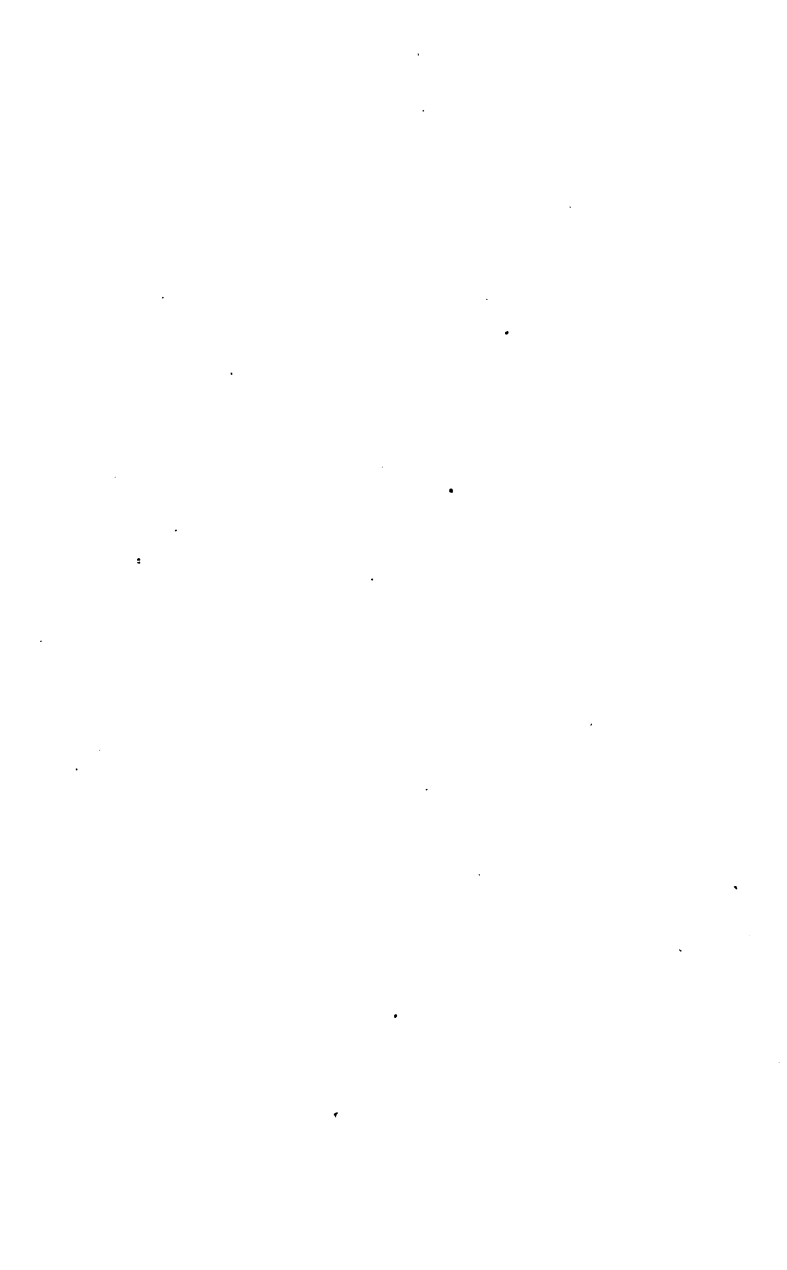
BOUGHT WITH
THE GIFT OF
WILLIAM GRAY,
Of Boston, Mass.
(Class of 1829.)

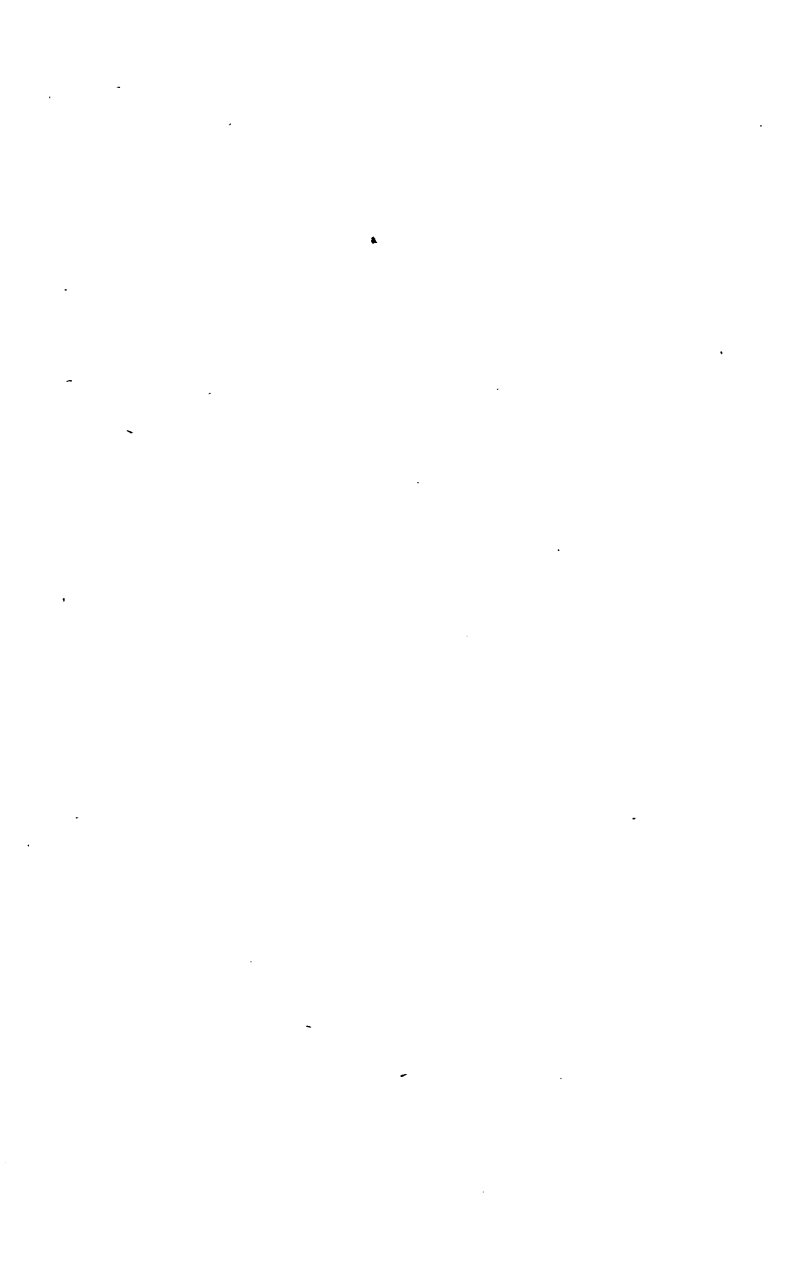
Received 6 Jan.,
1860.

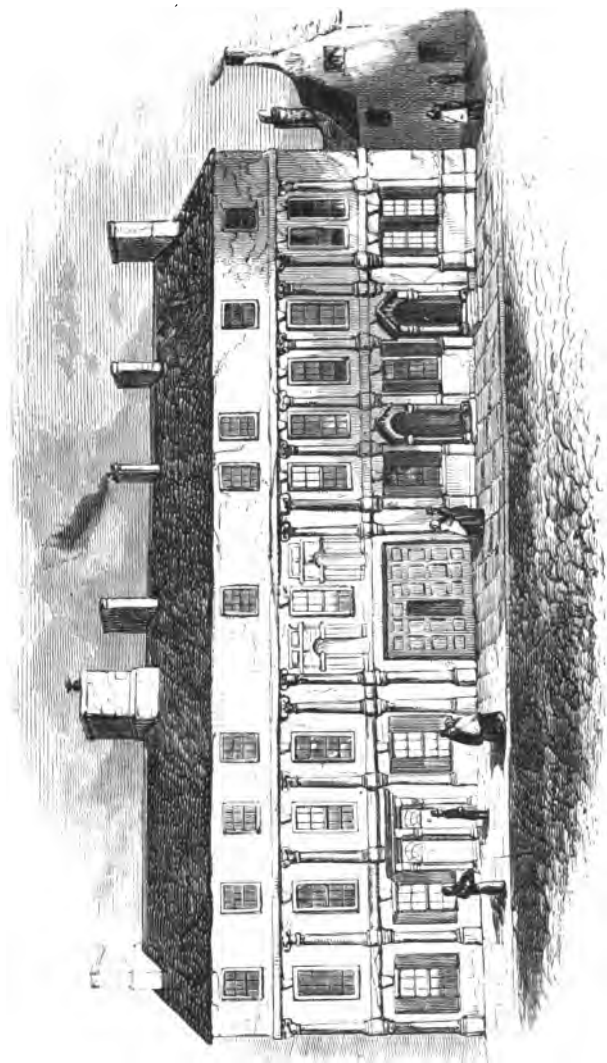












DODDRIDGE'S HOUSE AT NORTHAMPTON, AS IT APPEARED IN 1751.

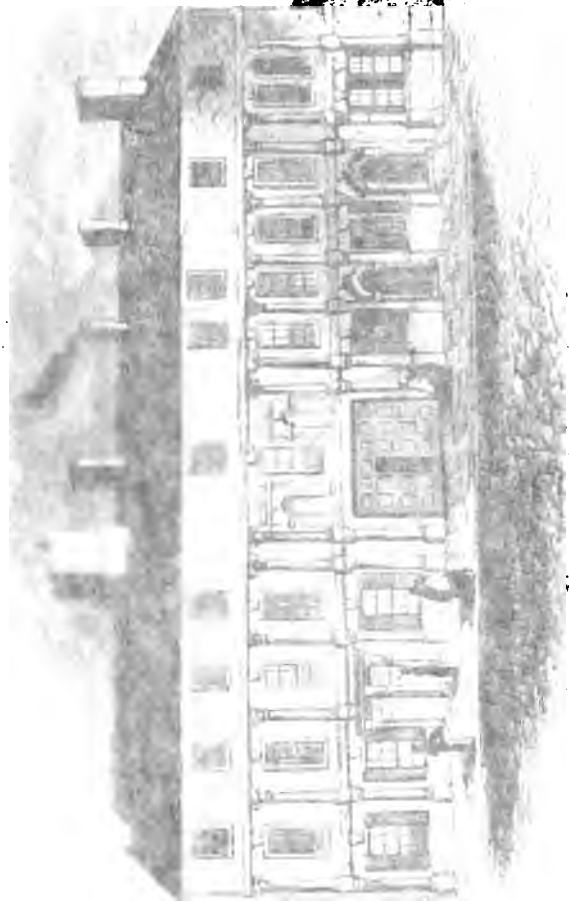
Philip Doddridge
HIS LIFE AND LABORS.
A CENTENARY MEMORIAL.



By Doddridge's Church, Maple Street, Northampton.

BY
JOHN SToughton,
AUTHOR OF "DODDIDGE'S LIFE."

BOSTON:
Gould and Lincoln,
15 WASHINGTON STREET.



THE HOUSE AT NORTHAMPTON, AS IT APPEARED IN 1761.

Philip Doddridge
HIS LIFE AND LABORS.
A CENTENARY MEMORIAL.



Dr. Doddridge's Chapel, Castle Hill, Northampton.

BY
JOHN STOUTER, JR.,
AUTHOR OF "SPIRITUAL HEROES," ETC.

BOSTON:
Gould and Lincoln,
59 WASHINGTON STREET.



PHILIP DODDRIDGE,
HIS LIFE AND LABORS.

A
CENTENARY MEMORIAL.

BY
JOHN STOUGHTON,
AUTHOR OF "SPIRITUAL HEROES," ETC.

WITH
AN INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER
BY JAMES G. MIALl,
FROM THE "FOOTSTEPS OF OUR FOREFATHERS."

BOSTON:
GOULD AND LINCOLN,
59 WASHINGTON STREET.
NEW YORK: SHELDON, BLAKEMAN & CO.
CINCINNATI: GEORGE S. BLANCHARD.
1858.

BH 6304-25.17

1860, Jan. 6. 40

Gray Fund.

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1852, by

GOULD & LINCOLN,

In the Clerk's Office of the District Court of Massachusetts.

CONTENTS

	PAGE
ADVERTISEMENT.....	5
AMERICAN PUBLISHERS' ADVERTISEMENT.....	8
INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER.....	9

INTRODUCTION.

DISSENT IN THE REIGN OF WILLIAM III.....	19
--	----

CHAPTER I.

DODDRIDGE'S EARLY DAYS.....	41
-----------------------------	----

CHAPTER II.

PREPARATORY SCENES AND STUDIES.....	51
-------------------------------------	----

CHAPTER III.

	PAGE
HIS PUBLIC CAREER :	
THE MINISTER.....	76
THE TUTOR.....	88
THE AUTHOR.....	107
THE MAN OF INFLUENCE.....	130

CHAPTER IV.

HIS SOCIAL RETIREMENT.....	139
----------------------------	-----

CHAPTER V.

HIS SPIRITUAL LIFE.....	151
-------------------------	-----

CHAPTER VI.

HIS LAST DAYS.....	163
--------------------	-----

CHAPTER VII.

RESULT OF HIS LABORS.....	172
---------------------------	-----

POSTSCRIPT.

THE THREE COLLEGES.....	191
-------------------------	-----

ADVERTISEMENT.

It was resolved, that at the autumnal meeting of the Congregational Union of England and Wales, held this year, in the month of October, at Northampton, there should be a tribute of respect paid to the memory of Dr. Doddridge, with whose name the place is so intimately associated. The fact of the meeting being held there, just a century after his death, gave additional interest to the arrangement. The author, several months before the meeting, received a request from the Committee to prepare the Memorial:—an honorable task, which, though he felt himself unworthy to fulfil, he the more willingly attempted, because there had previously been a purpose in his mind to write something in relation to Doddridge, as a sequel to the book on "Spiritual Heroes."

The acceptance which the Memorial met with from the meeting equally delighted and surprised the writer;—but, on reviewing the work for the press, he is more than ever convinced, that the effect produced was mainly to be ascribed to its being presented in the place where Doddridge

labored, from the pulpit in which he preached, and to persons sitting in the very pews once occupied by the congregation of that eminent man. The silent voice of the *genius loci* was more effective than what fell in audible tones from the author's lips. On this account he fears that some who now read the book will feel disappointment. But the publication is in accordance with the request of the meeting; and it is now sent forth from the press, with the earnest hope that it may be the means of inspiring in some cases,—of reviving in others,—that beautiful, earnest, and practical piety of which Doddridge was such an illustrious example.

Having been favored with the use of unpublished letters and documents, the author hopes he has succeeded in obtaining some few original illustrations of Doddridge's life and history, in addition to those already so largely supplied in his *Memoirs* and published *Correspondence*. To Joshua Wilson, and Charles Reed, Esqs., he is so largely indebted in this respect, that he cannot but make grateful mention of their names; he would with pleasure particularly allude to others, but for the fear of too far extending the present Advertisement.

Much appears in the body of the work not read at Northampton for want of time; where, for the same reason, the Introduction was entirely omitted. Some account, compiled from

the original records of the three collegiate institutions, recently united, is now subjoined as an appropriate Postscript; because one was a continuation of that which Doddridge established at Northampton; and another, through the early history of a Society which supported it, stands connected with his name. The Postscript is the more appropriate, as New College, erected in consequence of that union, was opened the very month distinguished by the centenary commemoration of the celebrated theological Professor to whose memory these pages are intended to do honor. Being restricted to historical notices of such of the old academies as are associated with the name of Doddridge, the author has been prevented from tracing the rise and progress of other Colleges in different parts of the country; but he would take this opportunity of saying, that their prosperity he hails with joy, and for their continued progress he devoutly prays. For venturing to include in this volume so much correlative matter, he is gratified that he can plead the authority of his respected friend and predecessor, Mr. Conder, who, in his Memorial of Watts, has so gracefully introduced the rise and progress of English Psalmody.

AMERICAN EDITION.

PUBLISHERS' ADVERTISEMENT.

The Publishers do not feel that an apology is required, for inserting as a suitable introduction to this interesting volume, an extract from Mr. Miall's late work, in which allusions are made to the character and services of Dr. Doddridge. Mr. Miall's work has reference to the struggles of the Nonconformists of England for the blessings of religious liberty, and his allusions take therefore that direction. They furnish, however, so just a view of the character of Dr. Doddridge, and references so graphic to the scenes of his labors, that they will be regarded as equally in place in the present connection, and will serve to increase the pleasure with which the following pages will be read.

INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER,

FROM THE "FOOTSTEPS OF OUR FOREFATHERS,"

BY JAMES G. MIALL.



THE name of Dr. Doddridge is one on which all who have sympathy with the generous, the benevolent and the devout, will ever delight to linger. Though deeply engraven in the annals of protestant nonconformity, it is the exclusive property of no creed. Doddridge was no genius, in the ordinary acceptation of the word, and no one thing which he did transcended other things of a similar kind done by others. His learning has been often surpassed; his pulpit oratory was not resplendent; his poetry, though pleasing, bore no traces of inspiration; his power over the minds of others was not supreme. Yet there was in him such a combination of excellences as to lift him at once out of all vulgar mediocrity. Commencing with a youth which was fuller of a sportive playfulness than can be comprehended

by the dull, and which exposed him to reproof from the cynical, though it was remote from vice and abhorrent from hypocrisy, the growth of his character was like the gradual ripening of a rich harvest, at length reaching the point of full maturity and ample abundance. The diligence of his self-cultivation, the integrity of his heart and frankness of his manners, the variety of his attainments, the judiciousness and pertinence of his conduct, and his unwearied industry, all united to fervor of devotion and an insatiable thirst for usefulness which have never been surpassed, give him a just claim to be regarded as belonging to the first rank among those whose nobility will be the most conspicuous, and whose honors the most enduring.

Such have been the thoughts of many, as they have looked upon the pleasant and well-built town of Northampton. Not a few have probably directed their first inquiries, on entering it, to the vestiges of the author of "The Family Expositor," and of "The Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul."

Doddridge's meeting-house still stands on the Castle-hill,—a spot not to be visited without a crowd of historical reminiscences. Northampton is well known as one of our oldest fortified towns, dating from a period, at latest, soon after that of the Conquest. Compared with Windsor or with Nottingham, there is nothing in its appearance which would seem to claim eminence for it. It has no bold, projecting, almost inaccessible rock,

and the river which flows through it is far from imposing. But the town is built upon very high ground, and the Castle-hill, which is a considerable elevation, overlooks a marshy tract, calculated to give great security to its ancient fortress. As we stand upon this hill, what crowds of varied historical associations rush upon the mind ! Beauty and chivalry, conquest and defeat, tales of joy and sorrow, empires lost and won, have dated from this spot their all-varying fortunes. It was here that one of the most celebrated scenes occurred in the contest waged by Henry II. with the Roman hierarchy, when that king, under the constitutions of Clarendon, cited Thomas à Beckett to appear before a council of the states, and when the primate, blazing in all the splendors of his archiepiscopal pomp, refused to submit to the royal jurisdiction ; and it was from this town that Beckett fled, in the disguise of a monk, to take refuge in Flanders. It was here that King John was besieged by his barons ; and here that the same king met the papal nuncios, by whom, failing to make sufficient concessions, he was excommunicated. Here, also, Henry III. besieged his factious barons, under the conduct of the younger De Montfort. Here was held the splendid court of Edward I. ; and through this town the king followed his beloved Eleanor. Here, too, a parliament was held, to consider the coronation and marriage of Edward II. Beneath these walls Henry VI. lost his kingdom in a battle with the Earl of Warwick. The

poll-tax, which occasioned the insurrection of Wat Tyler, was passed by a parliament assembling in this town. It was in this castle that Richard III. determined to seize the crown of England from the infant hands of Edward V. Elizabeth, Charles I., Cromwell, Charles II., all have their memorials here. The castle was demolished in the year 1662; and though a few remains of the ancient building exist, its principal site is now occupied by edifices of a less imposing and more peaceful character.

"Time has seen,—that lifts the low,
And level lays the lofty brow,—
Has seen this broken pile complete,
Big with the vanities of state.
A little rule, a little sway,
A sunbeam in a winter's day,
Is all the proud and mighty have,
Between the cradle and the grave."*

We think with pleasure how the spot, once resounding with the histories of the great, is now consecrated by the memory of the good.

It was after a considerable conflict of opposite emotions, that Doddridge, then twenty-seven years of age, came, in the year 1729, to the conclusion that it was his duty to settle at Northampton; and it was within the walls of the Castle-street meeting-house that, during twenty-two years, he fulfilled the duties of a "good and faithful servant." His chapel, which would be deemed

* Prior.

a large one for that period, is neat and commodious; and, though the lower part of it has been considerably renovated, the pulpit and the pewing of the galleries are still unchanged. A marble monument, in the most profuse style of mural decoration, bears an inscription to the memory of Doddridge, more verbose than powerful.

But there is no part of this building altogether so interesting to the visitor as the vestry. Here are the chair in which Doddridge sat; the table at which he wrote his "Expositor;" the original invitation addressed to him to become the pastor of the church, with his reply; the drawing of the monument erected to his memory in the cemetery of Lisbon, where he died. These walls have been, doubtless, familiar with many of those communings of ardent devotion which rendered him so powerful in the pulpit and from the press; and here he often verified the sentiment, that "Solitude has nothing gloomy in it when the soul points upwards."

When Doddridge undertook—as he did immediately before his coming to Northampton—the formation of a dissenting academy, the course was not without its perils. This aspect of the case presented itself to the mind of Dr. Watts, who was consulted respecting the project. "Are the hands of enemies," writes Watts, "so effectually chained up from offering us any violence, that they cannot indict or persecute you, under the pretence that your academy is a school?"*

* Doddridge's Correspondence, vol. ii. p. 481.

There were sufficient reasons for such a question. Since the Restoration, the nonconformists had been excluded from the benefit of the English universities, and their schools had been conducted in private, under the management of such individuals as were considered competent. One of the most eminent establishments was conducted by Mr. Morton, at Newington Green. At this school Defoe, Samuel Wesley, and many ministers, received their first training. Another was under the discipline of Mr. Kerr, of Bethnal Green. But these seminaries did not pass unmolested. Morton was exposed to perpetual annoyances from spies and informers; till, at length, worn out by vexations, he abandoned his country, and took refuge in New England. A little later, a still more eminent establishment was kept by Mr. Doolittle, who preached at Monkwell-street, and lived at Islington. Many men of considerable nonconformist eminence received their education under his roof; amongst the rest, Matthew Henry and Dr. Calamy. But he was compelled also to break up his establishment at Islington, and to remove first to Battersea, and afterwards to Clerkenwell.* Indeed, no dissenter could at that time exercise the functions of a teacher without exposing himself to dangerous penalties. Roger Rosen, for teaching a few little children to read, was cited to Chester, excommunicated, and was in great danger of starvation.

* Calamy's *Life and Times*, vol. i. pp. 113-138.

In one of these academies,—that, namely, kept by Morton,—Samuel Wesley, father of the celebrated founder of Methodism, received, as we have said, his education. A book, bearing his name, but published probably without his consent or authority, was put forth, which contained severe strictures on the mode of education adopted by protestant dissenters. The work drew forth a reply, to which Wesley added a rejoinder, containing severe reflections on the nonconforming body. This was a cruel blow, especially at a time when dissenters with difficulty maintained a tolerated position. “When all is done, gentlemen,” said Defoe, in his strictures on the work, “why do we erect private academies, and teach our children by themselves? Even for the same reason that we do not communicate with you, because you shut us out by imposing unreasonable terms. * * But while you shut our children out of your schools, never quarrel at our teaching them at those of our own, or sending them into foreign countries; since, wherever they are taught, they generally get a share of learning at least equal to yourselves, and, we hope, partake of as much honesty;—and, as to their performances, match them, and outpreach them, if you can. I wish that was the only strife between us.”

Even after the accession of the house of Hanover, occasional riots, stimulated by the party who were favorable to the Pretender, menaced the dissenters in various parts of the kingdom, and were stimulated by a celebra-

ted sermon, preached March 31, 1717, by Bishop Hoadley, on the nature of the kingdom of Christ, in which he asserted "that Christ is the sole law-giver to his subjects, and the sole judge of their behavior in the affairs of conscience and eternal salvation;" and that, "to set up any other authority in his kingdom, to which his subjects are indispensably obliged to submit their consciences or conduct in what is properly called religion, evidently destroys the rule and authority of Jesus Christ as king." Sherlock charged Hoadley with endeavoring to prepare the way for the repeal of the Test Act; and the Convocation declared his sentiments subversive of all government and discipline in the church of Christ. This was the last *bonâ fide* sitting of this body. They have never been permitted to transact business since that period.

Such were the circumstances under which Doddridge first instituted, on his settlement at Northampton, his academy. He was, in many respects, in a favorable position for doing so. The dissenters were in high favor at court, and their adversaries in a position of declining influence. But they had, on many occasions, given great annoyance to Doddridge and his students, and at length they proceeded to systematic hostility. At a visitation in Northampton, in the year 1752, Reynolds, the chancellor, told the church-wardens of Doddridge's parish "that he was informed that there was a fellow in this parish who taught a grammar-school, as he supposed, without any license from the bishop," and com-

manded them, if they found such to be the fact, to present Doddridge, that he might be prosecuted according to law. Nor was such a prosecution in those days an unusual event; for Doddridge tells us that he knew twenty such attempts within less than so many years. Whilst this case was pending in the ecclesiastical court, and at the time of a general election, in which a Jacobite member was returned, a riotous attack was made on Doddridge's house, which was connived at by the mayor of the town.



DODDRIDGE'S HOUSE, NORTHAMPTON.

By the express intervention of George II., who declared that, in his reign, there should be no persecution, the suit was quashed.

The progress of dissenting liberty during the reign of Geo. III. and his successors, the contests respecting the Corporation and Test Acts, and Catholic Emancipation, which were terminated in 1828 and 1829 by the repeal of those oppressive enactments, the bill of Lord Sidmouth, in 1811, which sought to limit "the liberty of prophesy-

ing" by demanding securities of dissenting ministers, and which was resisted and defeated by the whole body of the nonconformists, are matters of such modern history as scarcely to need repetition. The spirit of an establishment is, we thankfully own, becoming every day more enlarged and tolerant; but until—all bounties and penalties apart—the state shall retire within the province which alone she can legitimately occupy, and until the rights of man shall be as distinctly acknowledged in the meanest dissenter who worships in his barn as in the haughtiest churchman who wears his mitre, the war for religious liberty will not be ended.

INTRODUCTION.

DISSENT IN THE REIGN OF WILLIAM III.

THE booming of the cannon on the beach of Torbay, November 5, 1688, was a joyous signal for the Protestant Dissenters of England. The Prince of Orange landed as the deliverer of the oppressed, the champion of civil and religious liberty. "Since the English nation had ever testified a particular affection to his consort and himself, he could not but espouse their interests, and contribute all that in him lay for maintaining both the Protestant religion and the laws and liberties of these kingdoms." So ran the manifesto of William; and many a group of anxious citizens might be seen reading the document, as it was fastened, still wet, to the column of some old market-cross; and there were eager eyes at the same time tracing its lines as it was brought into the dwelling of some nonconforming burgess. The declaration was not very strong, and only by implication gave hope to the Protestant sufferers for conscience' sake. But it was doubtless interpreted with the full knowledge that the Prince of Orange considered

conscience to be God's province, and had found by experience in Holland that toleration was one of the wisest measures of human government.* Welcome indeed was the hope of religious quietude after such times as the Dissenters had seen. The worst and most infamous of mankind had been hired to accuse them: the commission of perjury, convictions without juries, and the summary punishment of the accused, had been common things. Goods rifled, estates seized, property embezzled, houses broken open, and families disturbed, often at midnight, in the absence of any cause or shadow of cause, if only a malicious villain happened to suspect a meeting there—are the atrocities enumerated by the calm and candid Howe, just as the storm of intolerance was passing away.†

William was in religion of a catholic spirit; his ecclesiastical policy was large and liberal. He came to England with the purpose of establishing toleration, and with the hope of accomplishing more even than that. He was anxious that Dissenters should be admitted to offices of trust and power, thinking, with the illustrious divine just named, that for the State to deprive itself of the services of such men, "for anything less considerable than those qualifications are by which they are useful, was like a man tearing off from himself the limbs

* Burnet's *History of His Own Times*.

† John Howe's "Case of Protestant Dissenters Represented and Argued."—*Life by Rogers*, p. 356.

of his body for a spot on his skin." And further, he was decidedly favorable to such a modification of the Established Church as would have allowed a number of the Presbyterian body to enter within its pale. But he was completely thwarted in these latter views: the High Church party would not consent to their emoluments being now shared by the men to whom they had successfully looked for sympathy and aid when Popery, rampant under James, had threatened the ruin of the entire Protestant cause.* As to the Dissenters themselves, they would in general have been glad of the removal of such tests as excluded them from office, but great numbers of them were by no means favorable to a comprehension. Policy on the part of some of the Presbyterians induced them to oppose the measure; principle on the part of all the Independents must have prevented them from sharing in its advantages. The wall of partition between the endowed Episcopalian and other sects stood as strong and lofty as before; and the gateway

* Seven attempts were made to alter what is imposed by the Church of England, so as to remove the scruples of Dissenters. "The first was the Hampton Court Conference, in the reign of James I. Bishop Usher's scheme for the reduction of episcopacy, was a second measure of the kind in the time of Charles I. After the restoration of Charles II., proposals for a comprehension were four times brought forward. This, under William III., was the seventh. Ever since the affair has laid dormant."—*Toulmin. Historical View*, p. 66.—It should be added, however, that the thing was much talked about in 1748. Dr. Chandler had an interview with the Bishop of Norwich on the subject.—*Doddridge's Correspondence*, vol. v. p. 41.

to the honors and rewards of the State continued to be formidably flanked by the Test and Corporation Acts.

Before any one could become a civic magistrate, he was required to receive the Lord's Supper in the Church of England. Some Dissenters did not object to occasional communion in the Establishment, among whom were two celebrated aldermen of London, Sir H. Edwin and Sir Thomas Abney. The latter had frequently communed in the parish church, when, in 1700, he was elected to serve the office of Lord Mayor. Feeling no scruple about joining in the episcopal service under common circumstances, he came to feel no scruple about that act as a qualification for office—a view of the matter which, however conscientious it might be, was certainly of a nature to awaken suspicion in the minds of those who were not much imbued with the love that thinketh no evil. Some Dissenters, especially Defoe, condemned the practice with extreme severity. A controversy on the subject arose, in which Mr. Howe was involved. After the accession of Queen Anne, a very different kind of opposition was made to the practice by the High Church party, who sought, by what was termed the occasional conformity bill, to exclude from office such men as Sir T. Abney.*

Freedom of worship, however, was ceded to all ex-

* Sir H. Edwin, however, not only continued to attend, during his mayoralty, his own place of worship, but ventured to take the City regalia with him.

cept the Papists, and those who denied the doctrine of the Trinity. "We may justly deem this act a very scanty measure of religious liberty; yet it proved more effectual through the lenient and liberal policy of the eighteenth century; the subscription to articles of faith, which soon became as obnoxious as that to matters of a more indifferent nature, having been practically dispensed with, though such a genuine toleration as Christianity and philosophy alike demand, had no place in our statute-book before the reign of George III."* South did not like it, and Sacheverell afterwards condemned it as unwarrantable; yet the Act of Toleration was passed with surprising ease, and the Dissenters throughout the land rejoiced in the appropriation of their new-found liberty. If, in some quarters, an indecent exultation was betrayed on account of this victory over the spirit of oppression, generally a more sober feeling was evinced; and where counsels of moderation were needed by highly-excited minds, they were tendered with becoming wisdom and exceeding beauty in Howe's "Requests both to Conformists and Dissenters, touching their temper and behavior to each other upon the lately-passed indulgence."

While William was under sail for the shores of England, a little incident occurred, of which a memorandum in MS. is preserved,† illustrative of the unsettled nature

* Hallam's Constitutional History, vol. ii. p. 327.

† Wilson MSS.—Dr. Williams' Library.

of the times, and the fears which haunted Dissenters in their religious services. Joseph Hussey, a promising young man of the Puritan stamp and the Independent order, sought the rite of ordination from Dr. Annesley (then minister of Little St. Helen's) and certain other divines. But not in the meeting-house did the parties dare to assemble: they retired to the Doctor's "private house in the Spitalfields of London, in an upper chamber." There, on the 24th October, the young candidate was secretly examined "in the parts of learning by the elder, who took the chair, and talked in Latin." The next day he passed through the ordeal of defending a thesis, and on the 26th he was ordained. The whole proceedings, we are informed, were begun and finished in that private upper chamber in Spitalfields—a neighborhood which, it is interesting to remember, was just then fast losing the last lingering vestiges of verdure, under the encroachments of the weavers, who, driven from France by the revocation of the edict of Nantes, there sought refuge, and soon filled the place with lines of humble-looking houses, and the cheerful clack of their busy looms. Upon the testimonials signed there were obvious indications of the furtive way in which the business had been done. Five gave their names, but the sixth would not. "Domino Anonymo" is the title bestowed on the worthy, whoever he was, with the addition, "He was shie, because of *the cloud-*

ness of the times, and would neither subscribe, nor be known to me.”*

And even after the Toleration Act had been passed, four years, it appears, from the story of Calamy's ordination, that there were still some ministers very chary of making such ecclesiastical proceedings public. Earnestly did he beseech the assistance of John Howe on the occasion. Before the latter could agree to it, he said he thought it requisite to go up to court, “and wait upon my Lord Sommers, and inquire of his lordship whether such a proceeding would not be ill taken, and might not draw ill consequences after it.” Ultimately he declined. Dr. Bates did the same, as also Mr. Mead. At last, others of lesser name were prevailed upon to take part in the service, and Calamy and six others were ordained, not “within a chamber in Spitalfields,” but before a congregation, in Dr. Annesley's own meeting-house in Little St. Helen's, it being the first public service of the kind ever held since the restoration.† Some of the Presbyterians did not then, nor for some time afterwards, abandon all hope of a comprehension; as appears from the old title-deeds of

* Wilson MSS.—Dr. Williams' Library.

The certificate given to Matthew Henry, who was ordained privately the same year, also indicates great wariness:—“We, whose names are subscribed, are well assured that Mr. Matthew Henry is an ordained minister of the gospel. *Sic testor*.—W. Wickens; Fran Tallents; Edwd. Lawrence; Nath. Vincent; James Owen; Richard Steele.”

† Calamy's Life, vol. i. p. 344.

meeting-houses, still in existence.* Perhaps this feeling might also induce them to avoid widening the breach between the Dissenters and the Episcopalians, by practically committing themselves on the very delicate question of ordination. Independents, one would suppose, could only be checked in this matter by fear of having their liberty abridged. While, however, their ordinations continued private, they were conducted at church-meetings, and the power of the people in the election of the pastor was distinctly recognized.†

By degrees both denominations became more bold, and ventured on the full exercise of their religious rights. If some of the old Puritan congregations melted away, especially in villages where an ejected minister had worn out his days and left no successor, or the original supporters of the persecuted cause had died off without bequeathing to survivors their opinions as well as their property, many new dissenting churches were formed, especially in towns, where large populations afforded scope for their increase, and greater freedom of social

* Provision was made for disposal of the premises, in case of such an event.

† Calamy insisted upon being ordained a minister of the Catholic Church, without any confinement to a particular flock, or any one denomination.—*Life*, vol. i. p. 341.

In the Wellingborough church-book, it is recorded: "3 Sept. 1691.—We held a church-meeting, with fasting and prayer, for the choosing of elders and setting them apart. When we had chosen, by the lifting up of the hands of the church, and the testification of their desires, we *ordained* them."—Here the power of *ordaining* was exercised.

action encouraged their efforts. Vigorous exertions were made in the building of places of worship; and though, in many cases, the inelegance of these structures, and their concealed position, showed a want of taste, the existence of poverty, or the experience of fear, some few were of a character to redeem the denominations in these respects, of which the commodious and handsome old meeting-houses at Stepney and Norwich may be cited as examples. The energies which had patiently borne persecution were not likely to slumber now that the time for activity had come, although the sagacious Burnet had predicted "that Nonconformity could not last long, and that, after Baxter, Bates, and Howe were laid in their graves, it would die of itself." The latter wisely replied to this far-seeing prelate, "that its existence depended much more on principles than persons."

The science of statistics is quite a modern discovery; hence we are without data on which to decide the number and proportions of different sects at the time now under consideration. It is quite certain, however, that the Presbyterians had a very large majority. In 1715, it is computed that the Presbyterians were in relation to the Independents as two to one. In the early part of William's reign, probably the proportion on the Presbyterian side was still larger. For some time after the restoration, Nonconformity included in its ranks a considerable number of titled rames, and could point to

others still more illustrious as the friends and patrons of its early ministers. They continue till towards the close of the century to adorn the dedications prefixed to the works of dissenting divines ; and traces of aristocratic hospitality, and constant or occasional attendance at the meeting-house, may be found at the same time ; but these signs of connection between the Nonconformist cause and the great ones of the earth become at length few and far between, till they pretty nearly vanish. The days went by when Philip Lord Wharton might be seen in his pew at Silver-street, and Howe used to go down on horseback to Woburn, to see his friend the Duke of Bedford, and old Lady Hewley's lumbering coach rolled to St. Saviour's-gate meeting-house, in the city of York. But if Dissent lost some of its dignified allies, it experienced no lack of steady supporters among respectable merchants, tradesmen, and artisans, or among decent yeomen and their dependents. The loss of caste at court was made up by the favor it found among the commonalty.

The Independent principle of church government, considered simply in itself, is a sort of centrifugal force in the ecclesiastical universe, but there has commonly been associated with it in the minds of its adherents, that loving sympathy with other Christians which has proved a centripetal power. Hence, Congregationalists early sought to promote union between their several churches, and to maintain fellowship with their Presby-

terian brethren. Desire for the latter was expressed in a very decided form in the year 1690, when metropolitan pastors of the two denominations arranged certain articles of agreement,* resolving to call themselves thenceforth by the name of the United Ministers. For carrying out the design, frequent meetings, mostly private, were held in London; sympathy being felt in the country, meetings for the same objects were held there, less often, but more public. Exeter has of late become notorious as the scene of an episcopal synod: it attained a humbler, but more worthy distinction, in the seventeenth century, as the seat of Nonconformist assemblies. Indeed, as early as the year 1655, the ministers of Devon and Cornwall there held fellowship together, after the model of the Worcestershire Association, under Baxter's pastorate at Kidderminster. George Hughes, of Plymouth, was the first moderator. The assembly was revived in 1691, when the holy Mr. Flavel preached and presided. The "heads of agreement" framed in London, were adopted in the west, much to the satisfaction and joy of that good man, whose last public act was to take part in the meeting, a few days after which he died. "In the articles of concord, they agreed that they should not intermeddle with politics, nor the affairs of civil government, nor pretend to exercise church cen-

* Cotton Mather says, that "the management of affairs then agreed upon to be observed in future by the two denominations, had been many years exemplified in the churches of New England."

tures ; but only to assist, advise, and counsel each other as it regarded the propagation of truth and holiness, and the preservation of their churches from illiterate ministers and profane and scandalous communicants. A friendly intercourse was by this means maintained among the ministers and congregations in the two associated counties. When any persons offered themselves to the work of the ministry, the assembly examined their testimonials, assigned a subject for a thesis to the candidates, and appointed the ministers who were to ordain them." Similar associations were formed in Norfolk,* Hampshire, and Cheshire.† The formal coalition of the two parties in London was of short continuance. It terminated under painful circumstances, owing to a controversy which arose out of the re-publication of Dr. Crisp's works.‡ Toulmin states, that "the two denominations of Presbyterians and Independents became distinct communities, and acted separately with respect to their own denominations." But this state-

* Harmer's Remarks on the Congregational Churches of Norfolk and Suffolk.

† Bogue and Bennett's History of Dissenters, p. 387.

‡ The case is fully stated in Rogers' Life of Howe.—Efforts were also made for the establishment of some plan of extensive intercommunication. "About this time, 1698," says Calamy, "the method of a better correspondence among the Dissenters throughout the kingdom was under consideration, as it had been some time before. Had it taken effect, it might have prevented several disorders and inconveniences afterwards complained of; but an unaccountable sort of timorousness and indolence prevented it."—*Life of Calamy*, vol. i. p. 408.

ment, as affecting our general view of the Nonconformist churches at that time, must be somewhat modified. "The dispute about Dr. Crisp's works disturbed the harmony of the meetings in London, but it does not appear to have had any effect on the county associations."

We are driven to look at the controversies of an age, if we would discover its opinions; yet, by this means, we often miss the exact attainment of our object; for, in the heat and dust of polemic strife, men exaggerate their own views and distort those of their opponents. The agitation of questions as to the precise relation of Christ to his people, involving several aspects of the Calvinistic theory, arose at the period now under review, in consequence of the re-printing of "Crisp's Works." Crisp was an ultra-Calvinist, of an earlier period, whose works had been burnt by order of the Westminster Assembly. Baxter, whose "iconoclastic zeal" had through life assailed with pre-eminent indignation the idols of Antinomianism, though now enfeebled by disease and age, once more vigorously seized his iron mace to dash in pieces the old image afresh set up. Dr. Williams, a Presbyterian of Baxter's school, followed him in the attack, and succeeded that noble champion in a long and earnest warfare against what he deemed Antinomian errors. But certain things in his works displeased Dr. Chauncey and others, who happened to be Independents. These now proceeded to assail the opponents of Crisp. Men, substantially agreed, thus

unhappily fell into antagonism ; and from a mere accident, views relating to doctrine came, in the estimation of some, to distinguish persons who had hitherto differed only in discipline. The Independents were thought to have a leaning to high Calvinism, and the Presbyterians to belong to the Arminian school. But this was incorrect. Williams was not Arminian, nor was Chauncey Antinomian ; neither was the first a type of all Presbyterians, any more than the latter was of all Independents. The controversy was a singularly unfortunate one, and placed the parties in a false position. Stillingfleet, Bishop of Worcester, was appealed to by the combatants as a sort of umpire. One part of his reply is worthy of notice, as placing this, and some other theological discussions, in their true light. "There is," said he, "a remarkable story in the history of the Synod of Dort, which may not be improper in this place. There were, in one of the universities of that country, two professors, both very warm and extremely zealous for that which they accounted the most orthodox doctrine ; but it happened that one of these accused the other before the synod of no fewer than fifty errors, tending to Socinianism and Pelagianism ; and wonderful heat there was on both sides. At last a committee was appointed to examine this dreadful charge ; and, upon examination, they found no ground for the charge of Socinianism, or any other heresy ; but only that he had asserted too much the use of ambiguous and scholastic terms, and

endeavored to bring the way of the schoolmen into his writings. Therefore the synod dismissed him, with this prudent advice—"Rather to keep to the language of Scripture than the schools." This was quite in the temper of Stillingfleet's earlier and better days, when he wrote his "Irenicum," and pleaded for peace; but hardly agreed with the spirit of later years, when, in his "Mischief of Separation," he made a virulent attack on his Nonconformist* brethren. However, his notion of this controversy, as between Williams and others, seems to have been as fair as the application of the Dort story was felicitous. And we may add, there is abundant reason to believe that, at the end of the seventeenth century, both Presbyterians and Independents held in substance the evangelical views of the Puritans. The Arian controversy did not commence till some years afterwards.

The preaching of the Nonconformist ministers at that period was orthodox. The doctrines of the New Testament were embodied in their discourses. Still, they differed from their fathers. In form they differed. The divisions in their discourses were less numerous and perplexing. The bones were not so visible. The limbs were fuller and more roundly molded. This was a decided improvement. But in spirit, too, some of them also began to differ. The sermons had in them less of fire, and coldly fell upon the people's consciences. This was a sad defect.

* Williams's writings, as a caveat against the extravagances of Crisp, were, at that time, no doubt very valuable.

Nevertheless, there were men who preached with as much of unction as orthodoxy, and any one in those days visiting the "ancient and fair city of Chester," might find a superior specimen of both combined in the ministry of good Matthew Henry. In the venerable old meeting-house, still remaining, that eminent expositor and divine ministered to a rather large congregation, of whom ultimately no less than 350 were in church-fellowship, including among them some of the city magnates. Strangers to the late habits of these degenerate times, they were to be seen assembled in their large deep oaken pews, as early as nine o'clock on a Sunday morning, when the service began by singing the 100th Psalm, in the version of Sternhold and Hopkins, the singers dwelling on the notes rather longer than we moderns are wont to do. We fancy, as we look on the preacher's portrait, that we see him in the pulpit surmounted by a sounding-board, standing erect with portly form, full face, and dignified mien, set off a little by Genevan cloak and well-curved wig. The Psalm finished, a short prayer follows, and then comes an exposition of a chapter in the Old Testament. It is no arbitrary selection, but what arises in course; for this man of method having begun at Genesis, goes on with persevering regularity till he reaches the end of Malachi. The matter and manner may be easily seen on turning to his popular commentary: no doubt many a reader has already a vivid conception of both. Another psalm and

a longer prayer succeed, and from Henry's work on the subject of prayer every one will see how eminently he excelled in devotional exercises. Then follows an hour's sermon, which had need to be engaging; and so it generally is,—full of good and useful thoughts, arranged in quaint devices, rather more in the Puritan fashion than common, for Matthew has received the mantle as well as the spirit of his father Philip. What is said of the sire may be said of the son: "Many a good thought has perished, because it was not portable, and many a sermon is forgotten, because it is not memorable; but like seeds with wings, the sayings of Henry have floated far and near, and like seeds with hooked prickles, his sermons stuck in his most careless hearers. His tenacious words took root, and it was his happiness to see, not only scriptural intelligence, but fervent and consistent piety spreading among his people."* Singing and praying wind up the service, after it has lasted some three hours. This would be deemed by some almost sufficient for one day; but in the afternoon the same thing exactly is repeated, the exposition of the New Testament in order being substituted for that of the Old. We are apt to pity the men who performed or endured such lengthened exercises; but surely they felt it no hardship, or they would have shortened them. Modern pastors fancy that under this weight of six songs, six prayers, two expositions, and two sermons on a Sunday,

* Life of Matthew Henry, by Hamilton.

besides preaching in the week, in all seven or eight times, they would utterly break down; yet Matthew Henry seems to have borne the whole of it very well; and, judging from his picture, gave no visible signs of wasting through fatigue. It seems past all question that the numerous extra calls and claims of ecclesiastical and religious business, now so full of the agitating excitement of the nineteenth century, operates with more exhausting wear and tear upon the powers both of mind and body, than the quiet, calm, and regular engagements of our Nonconformist fathers in the days of William and Anne. Perhaps, too, the numerous public occasions of religious service on the week-day, at present, may the more indispose us to think with complacency of the protracted Sunday exercises then. After all, however, it deserves inquiry whether our habits of religious thought and feeling are as vigorous and steady—have in them as long sustaining power—as those of the men belonging to that by-gone age? It is very refreshing to think of the Sunday nights at home which crowned these earlier hours. In many a farm-house or city dwelling the master called his family around him, and bringing out the “big ha’ bible, once his father’s pride,” reverently read its sacred pages, and catechized upon the sermon the whole circle round, from the old servant to the little boy or girl who sat beside and leaned within the folds of mamma’s ample and ornamented apron. Perhaps the discourse of some old good divine was also

read, with the additional offering of a domestic psalm or prayer. The little folks might look somewhat sleepy before all was done, and some of the larger ones might not keep quite awake; but still there were men and women of strong minds and hearts, who could then say, with the Henry family at Broad-oak,—“If this be not heaven, it is the way to it.”

The relation in which the pastor stood to his flock was felt in those times to be peculiarly intimate and sacred. He was in many instances consulted as the counsellor of his people, and his advice, tendered with affection, was received in the same spirit. Families grew up looking to him as their friend from childhood. The connection of a minister with a church was more generally of long continuance than at present. The bond was felt to be of that nature which nothing but death, or the visibly outstretched finger of providence, could break.

The support rendered, though often inadequate, was not so small* as the figures employed to denote it would indicate, according to the value of money at the time, and pleasing entries belonging to that date may be found in some of our old church books, illustrative of

* Upon Calamy's being appointed assistant at Hand Alley Meeting, he says: “There was a distinct subscription made of £40 per annum, besides what they allowed Mr. Sylvester before; and I often experienced the kindness of the people in private presents which they made me; but at length the income fell considerably short.” Sometimes the whole income was not above £80. At that time a laborer could support his wife and two children on £15 a year: meat was not more than twopence a pound.

respectful and delicate attentions paid to those who were in the office of the ministry.*

Ministers generally were supported by the freewill offerings of their *living* flocks; but endowments from the property of the dead for the support of a pastor were not uncommon. To these no objections were then suggested; on the contrary, they were hailed as unmixed benefits. But experience has corrected our judgment on this question, and therefore, though we would not fail to honor the posthumous beneficence of wealthy men in that day, we can with much more pleasure celebrate the liberality of those who, before their death, contributed not merely to support the man whose ministry they enjoyed, but who aided in increasing the incomes of others.

The fund board established for this purpose com-

* The following is an extract from the church books belonging to the Meeting House of Guestwick, Norfolk. In 1694, the people there were anxious to secure a Mr. Mills as their pastor, and accordingly a deputation was sent to him.—“They set forward for London about the beginning of the month Oct. -94, and from thence to Chalfont in Bucks, with letters both from Mr. James, and several others. These persons promised in the name of the church, that if Mr. Mills would come, the church would comply with what he desired. This importunity and promise did very hardly prevail, yet at last they got his consent; the tidings of which, Mr. Eli Durrant was sent to bring to the church. Mr. John Springall tarried to accompany Mr. Mills and his family down, who came by coach, and were met by several of the brethren at Swaffham the first of November, and arrived at Guestwick the second, at night. The charges which the church and other friends were at for this expenditure amounted to near £20.” In the church book at Yarmouth I remember noticing an entry, at a later date, relative to a coach and four being sent for the conveyance of a new minister to the place.

menced soon after the Revolution, and out of its proceeds assistance was rendered to poor ministers, and aid also was given to young men preparing for the ministry. "Two thousand pounds were raised every year in this manner by the Presbyterians, and nearly seventeen hundred by the Independents."*

Of the moral and religious character of the early Nonconformists gratifying testimony is borne by a competent and truthful witness. Watts remembered well what he had heard and seen of dissent in his early days. No doubt we look on a by-gone age with some prejudice in its favor. A soft transparent haze mellows the picture of memory ; perhaps fancy, unconscious of illusion, adds some enriching tints of its own. How more than halcyon were the times of the Confessor as seen from the distance of the reign of Rufus ! Yet, after all, there was much of truth in the Saxon's estimate of a former generation as happier than his own. So, unquestionably, there is truth in the review of the state of primitive Nonconformity, on which Watts dwells with so much delight. No doubt he refers mainly to an earlier period than that embraced within this introductory chapter, yet the light and beauty of Puritanism's autumn day could not have expired while Owen, Baxter, and Howe survived.

"Our ancestors, the Puritans and Nonconformists," remarks Dr. Watts, in his "Humble Attempt towards

* Bogue and Bennet's History, vol. ii. p. 272.

the revival of practical religion," "distinguished themselves by their great reverence of the name of God, and keeping a holy jealousy and watchfulness over their words, lest they took that holy name in vain."—"They were much distinguished from the bulk of the nation by observing the Lord's day with greater strictness."—Religious discourse and conference upon themes of virtue and practical godliness was another thing whereby Dissenters heretofore were used to distinguish themselves."—"They distinguished themselves from many of their neighbors in the towns and villages where they lived, by keeping more regular hours for the various duties to God and man; in abstaining from vain company and much wine; in preserving better order in families, and in a more religious concern in governing their households; in maintaining the daily worship of God, and in training up their children and servants to the knowledge and fear of God."—"May I mention frugality in expenses and industry in their particular callings as a remarkable pair of virtues among our predecessors?"—"I proceed now to the last thing wherein the Protestant Dissenters were wont eminently to distinguish themselves, and that is in their abstaining from those gayer vanities and dangerous diversions of their age, which border so near upon vice and irreligion, that sometimes it is pretty hard to separate them." In these respects as in others, modern Dissenters may learn some important and needful lessons from their fathers.

CHAPTER I.

DODDRIDGE'S EARLY DAYS.

THE city of London must have been the scene of no small political excitement in the summer of 1702. William III., whose policy abroad was to check the ambitious projects of Louis XIV., and the object of whose administration at home was, by establishing the principles of the Revolution, to give stability to the throne, and freedom to the people, had, in the early spring of that year, gone down to the grave. His sister-in-law, Anne, had just succeeded him, with a determination, indeed, to carry on the great continental war, but showing, by her tory principles, and high-church predilections, that she was inclined to depress the cause of civil and religious liberty. We can easily imagine how the London citizens of that year, as they paced the arcades of the Exchange, or sat in their wainscotted parlors, would eagerly discuss topics so intimately connected with the fate of the nation : nor could the Dissenters fail to participate deeply in the prevailing excitement, especially as over their prospects events rolled like lowering clouds.

The three denominations had with rather heavy hearts gone up to court to present an address to the new sovereign, while their ears were assailed by rumors that meeting-houses would shortly be pulled down; and they were told of one already attacked at Newcastle-under-Lyne. Watts, then the new successor of Dr. Chauncey in Mark Lane, had just poured forth a laudatory dirge over the hero of the Revolution;—Burgess was, probably, with increased earnestness, denouncing from his pulpit in Brydges Street, Covent Garden, all Jacobinism and tyranny;—Howe was continuing his pure and lofty ministrations in Silver Street, a little ruffled by Defoe's rough attempt to plunge him into a dispute touching occasional conformity;—Calamy, co-pastor with Dr. Williams in Hand Alley, Bishopsgate Street, already an ecclesiastical annalist, was recording in his diary some rather doleful memoranda;—when, two days after midsummer, a gentle spirit entered the world, designed by Providence to rank with the first named of those four worthies in noble fellowship of effort for the revival of spiritual religion in connection with Protestant dissent. When Watts had attained his twenty-seventh year, Doddridge was born. His birth-place was some unknown house in the labyrinth of London streets, where his father profitably plied the trade of an oilman. The worthy shopkeeper was united to the daughter of a Bohemian clergyman, who had been expelled from his native country as early as 1626, and was for some time

master of the Free School at Kingston-upon-Thames. From this union sprang a family of twenty, of whom the boy named Philip was the last. So feeble was the spark of life in the infant child, that he was at first laid aside as dead, and the constitution thus originally delicate in the extreme never attained to robustness. Hence Doddridge's life was one of a thousand proofs how much of mental and spiritual energy may be lodged in a physical frame, frail to a great degree.

His mother was a woman of singular good sense and piety. Like the mother of Alfred, who enticed her boy to the study of letters by exhibiting before him the pictures of an illuminated missal, Mrs. Doddridge encouraged the child of her age in the study of Scripture history, by pointing out, and amplifying, with a mother's loving simplicity and graphic power, the scenes of Holy Writ depicted on the blue Dutch tiles, which, according to the fashion of the day, lined the chimney corner. That domestic incident has long been looked on as a sort of poetic legend in Nonconformist biography, as it well may, when one remembers that the little fellow, leaning on his mother's knee, and following the direction of her finger, and listening to her simple, easy words, was the destined author of the "Family Expositor." Nor can we doubt that, as he sat on the hearth-rug by the winter's fire, she would tell of ancestral names and deeds, and how her good father suffered for conscience' sake, and withdrew from Prague by stealth, in the

habit of a peasant, with a hundred pieces of gold plaited in his leathern girdle, and a copy of Luther's Bible in his pocket. The son inherited the old book, and kept it as a holy heir-loom. With the girdle a curious story was associated, which the mother, in some of her pleasant talks at eventide, would love to tell. We think we hear her relating how the refugee, the first night after his escape, left it at an inn on the road, and, discovering the loss, went back in suspense to seek for his treasure; and how the servant had thrown it away amongst some lumber, supposing it of no value, and had forgotten where it was; and then, how, induced by the promise of reward, she searched for it, and found it in a cupboard under the staircase, and restored the girdle, to the owner's no small joy. And we cannot help imagining, as she went on to remark how the sufferer for conscience' sake regarded himself in this event as under the care of a gracious Providence, that thereby were sown the seeds of that love of religious liberty, and that trust in Divine guardianship, which were such powerful elements in Doddridge's character.

On the paternal side, too, there were memorials of worth. His grandfather was John Doddridge, one of the ejected ministers. Speaking of this ancestor, in a letter to a friend, he observes:—"He had a family of ten children unprovided for; but he quitted his living,* which was worth to him about two hundred pounds per

* Shepperton, Middlesex.

annum, rather than he would violate his conscience in the manner he must have done, by submitting to the subscriptions and declarations required, and the usages imposed by the Act of Uniformity, contrived by some wicked politicians to serve their own interest, and most effectually humble those who had been most active in that general struggle for public liberty in which the family of the Stuarts had fallen." Calamy, in his bead-roll of Bartholomew confessors, marks down this worthy as "an ingenious man, and a scholar, an acceptable preacher, and a very peaceable divine." In addition to which, Orton assures us that he had seen some of his sermons, which were "judicious and serious." In a collateral branch of the same line of ancestry was Sir John Doddridge, one of the judges of the Court of King's Bench in the reign of James I. To his legal attainments he added large stores of general erudition, which are duly celebrated amidst the rich emblazonry of his quaint-looking monument in Exeter Cathedral, where, as Price says, in his "Worthies of Devonshire," "he lieth in his scarlet robes, with a court roll in his hand." A scrap from one of his speeches indicates his integrity of purpose, though we grieve to say it was delivered in defence of a judgment supporting the extreme prerogatives claimed by his misguided and unhappy sovereign:—"It is no more fit for a judge to decline to give an account of his doings, than for a Christian of his faith. God knoweth I have endeavored to keep a good

conscience, for a troubled one who can bear? I have now sat in this court fifteen years, and I should know something: surely if I had gone in a mill so long, dust would cleave unto my clothes. I am old, and have one foot in the grave; therefore will I look to the better part as near as I can. But '*omnia habere in memoria et in nullo erraro divinum potius est quam humanum.*'" The ancestral legends on the father's side, though less romantic and exciting than those on the mother's, were still of a nature to influence an ingenuous mind like young Philip's, and to spur him on in the pursuit of learning, honor, and religion.

Early drilled in the elements of literature by Mr. Stott, a long since forgotten minister who kept an academy in London, Doddridge was removed, at ten years of age, to Kingston, to study within the walls of the old Grammar School, where his good grandfather had once been master. Mr. Mayo then presided over the establishment, and Doddridge, in a note to one of his sermons on education, expresses his gratitude to this early preceptor, for the advantages he derived from his catechetical lectures, and for many "excellent instructions in public and private." After he had spent three years at Kingston, he lost his father, and soon his amiable mother was taken away. But amidst bereavements which lacerated his tender heart, he could say, "God is an immortal Father; my soul rejoiceth in him: he has hitherto helped me and provided for me; may it be

my study to approve myself a more affectionate, grateful, and dutiful child !" He very touchingly observes, in his sermon entitled "The Orphan's Hope," "I am under some peculiar obligations to desire and attempt the relief of orphans, as I know the heart of an orphan : having been deprived of both my parents at an age in which it might reasonably be supposed a child should be most sensible of such a loss."

In the old town of St. Alban's, so famed for the remains of its noble abbey, there lived, in 1717, the learned Mr. Nathaniel Wood, who, like many of his ministerial brethren of that day, had to betake himself to the duties of a schoolmaster ; and in the same place, the ministrations at the Presbyterian meeting-house were efficiently conducted by the Rev. Samuel Clark, the author of "Scripture Promises," a gentleman who, with ample means, possessed a large heart, and to extensive erudition added unaffected piety. Doddridge, about the time of his father's death, was placed under the care of that reverend tutor, and attended the ministry of that scholar-like divine. Being painfully reduced in circumstances, by the imprudence of the person who had the control of his pecuniary affairs after his father's death, he found in Mr. Clark a friend indeed ; for, with characteristic generosity, that excellent man became a second parent to the forlorn young stranger, and assisted him to struggle with the rough necessities of his orphan lot. His conduct at St. Alban's was exemplary ; his predilec-

tions were manifest. In his diligent study of the Scriptures we may discover an early pledge of the future theological professor and Biblical critic; and in his painstaking visits to the poor, for their religious benefit, we discern an early prophecy of the future model pastor of Northampton. No doubt being entertained of his piety, he was admitted to the church in his nineteenth year, when his hallowed ambition to become one of the shepherds of Christ's earthly fold began to manifest itself with unmistakable distinctness. An offer from the Duchess of Bedford, whose husband's steward was Philip's uncle, presented an opening into the Church of England, with flattering prospects; but such an offer, though the young man received it with gratitude, he felt compelled to decline with respect, as he could not satisfy his conscience to comply with the terms of ministerial conformity. To preach the gospel in connection with those who were despised by the proud and worldly, but whom he honored for their conscientiousness, was his fervent desire. But the way in that direction was for awhile closed up; and the writer of this memorial can well remember, how, some two-and-twenty years ago, he read this portion of Doddridge's instructive history, with a sympathetic and trembling heart, and was not a little strengthened in faith and hope, as probably many others in like manner have been, by the successful issue of this good man's early trial. The youth went to town with a palpitating heart, to call on the influential

and dignified Dr. Calamy for advice and assistance, but found no encouragement in that quarter. He carried the richest buddings of promise, but returned with a cruel blight upon his hopes. There seemed no alternative but to accept a lucrative proposal, made to him by a friend, to enter on the study of the law, but he was unwilling to take a decisive step without fervent prayer; and while on his knees, the postman's thundering knock announced the arrival of a letter. It bore the handwriting of Mr. Clark, and contained an offer from him to receive Doddridge under his roof, and to afford him aid in preparatory studies for that holy office which had kindled in him such pure and strong desire. We fancy we see the tall and delicate youth, with ardent countenance and moistened eyes, folding up the precious epistle, and sitting down to write in his diary, "This I looked upon almost as an answer from heaven, and while I live shall always adore so seasonable an interposition of Divine Providence. I have sought God's direction in this matter, and I hope I have had it. My only view in my choice hath been that of more extensive service, and I beg God would make me an instrument of doing much good in the world."

Next to the honor of a successful ministry itself, is the distinction of being instrumental in the introduction of another to such a course; and the story of Doddridge should be regarded as a caution to the masters of our Israel, not hastily to repress in the bosom of a gifted

and ingenuous young man aspirations after the holiest of all employments. What a loss would the church have sustained at that critical period, had Calamy's repulse not been neutralized by Clark's encouragement!

CHAPTER II.

PREPARATORY SCENES AND STUDIES.

As the subject of this memorial was intended, by the providence of God, to become pre-eminently distinguished as a divinity professor, it seems proper, in connection with the commencement of his student-life, to advert to the history and character of those institutions in one of which he received his ministerial education. Seminaries for Dissenting students had not then attained the title of colleges, but were known by the humbler appellation of academies, and were, in fact, establishments of a different order from those which now adorn our denomination. Several of the ministers ejected from the Church of England on the black day of Bartholomew, were as distinguished by their erudition as by their piety. With attainments which would have fitted them for conspicuous posts in the republic of learning, some of them were glad, for the sake of a subsistence, to descend to the drudgery of initiating boys into their Greek and Latin accidence. Ralph Button, Canon of Christ Church, and Orator of the University of Oxford, a man

of illustrious scholarship, was obliged, in order to buy his daily bread, to open a little school, and that stealthily, for the sons of his friends, first at the town of Brentford, and then at the village of Islington; and the great Dr. Gale, the author of the "Court of the Gentiles," in like manner sought his livelihood by performing scholastic toils in a sequestered nook of the then rustic Newington Green.* Other men of classic taste and literary skill, less known to fame, such as Mr. Woodhouse, Mr. Warren, Mr. Morton, Mr. Franklin, Mr. Doolittle, Mr. Shuttlewood, and Mr. Veal, had their private establishments in different parts of the country, and thus blended their instructions in the learned languages with the higher teaching of Christian theology, shedding over the whole the soft and winning light of a holy life. They educated youths for secular employments; and at first—just after the Restoration, in those troublous times when the walls of our free ecclesiastical city began to be built,

* The following was an interesting occurrence in the life of this learned worthy:—The Restoration having stripped him of his preferments, he travelled with two sons of Lord Wharton. On his return to England, as he approached London, he was alarmed with the sight of the city in flames. Amidst sympathy for the sufferings of others, the fear of personal loss rushed into his mind. He had left his papers in the possession of a friend, whose house he soon found to be involved in the general calamity. But he was delighted with the grateful tidings, that his desk, containing the labors of many years, had been thrown into a cart as an article just sufficient to make up the load."—*Bogue and Bennett's History of Dissenters*, vol. i. p. 325.—There was the MS. of the "Court of the Gentiles,"—so near was that monument of learning to the ignoble fate which consumed so many other treasures.

and the prospects of Nonconformity were dark and forbidding—this seems to have been their chief design. But as the Established Church showed no disposition to conciliate, as the cause of the conscientious dissentients grew in numbers and vigor,—as congregations, in spite of penal enactments, gathered around the earnest-minded confessors of a doubly-reformed faith, the need was felt of a fresh race of ministers to hand down to another age the lighted torch of liberty and truth. The houses of these instructors gradually became schools of the prophets. Few, perhaps, at the time of entering under their roof, felt what we should recognize as a sufficient call to the Nonconformist ministry; but there, in the family of some godlike man, through the influence of that wisdom and piety which watched like guardian and inspiring angels over their opening minds, they were gently and graciously inclined to choose that vocation which, away from the paths of affluence and power, led them, through humble and sorrowful scenes, to the attainment of a Divine reward and immortal honors. Not originally, and by design, did these good men, in the first instance, constitute seminaries for the express purpose of educating men for the Christian ministry, but gradually the boys' school came to assume the more important character of a ministerial college. And for a long time, up to Doddridge's commencement as a tutor, and even afterwards, the Nonconformist academy was an affair resting entirely on the personal responsibility

of the minister who conducted it. There was no constituency, no regular subscribers, no council or committee, but the entire management devolved on the individual who chose to open his house for the reception of pupils. Payment was made by parents and friends. In several cases, permanence was given to an establishment by a succession of tutors; in others, it ceased when the founder died. Nor were any inquiries instituted respecting the personal piety of the young men admitted to the academies, until the King's Head Society was formed in 1730. They laid down as a general principle, that a person ought to be a Christian before he was admitted to be a student in divinity. "Plain as this principle is, it will not be found in the voluminous pages of ecclesiastical history that it was ever acted on in any age, or in any part of the Christian church, till the King's Head Society made it the ground-work of their plan."*

As Nonconformist ministers, before the Revolution, were constantly subject to the oppression of the government, it is no wonder that in their capacity as tutors they were liable to molestation. Button was sent to gaol for three months. Morton was harassed by ecclesiastical processes, and finally compelled to abandon his academy altogether. Even the accession of the Prince of Orange, which brought toleration to the pastor of a Nonconformist church, left the head of a Nonconformist seminary open to vexatious proceedings. An attempt

* Some further notice will be found of this Society in the Postscript.

was made after the Revolution to suppress Mr. Frankland's academy in the north, which from the beginning spent a migratory sort of existence; being driven about from place to place by the stormy weather of persecution. Sharp, Archbishop of York, was requested by some of the clergy to crush the good man's work. He consulted Tillotson as to the best method of procedure, and received this reply:—"His instructing young men in so public a manner in university learning, is contrary to his oath to do, if he hath taken a degree in either of our universities, and, I doubt, contrary to the bishop's oath to grant him a license for doing it; so that your Grace does not, in this matter, consider him at all as a Dissenter. This I only offer to your Grace as what seems to me the fairest and softest way of ridding your hands of this business."* To explain this advice, it is proper we should remark, that in the middle ages, factions arose at Oxford and Cambridge, and hosts of students, under some favorite professors, would march off to Northampton or Stamford, to set up rival schools and grant degrees. Hence an oath came to be required of the university graduates, to the effect that, in no other places than in those favored retreats on the Isis and the Cam, would they ever establish a scholastic lecture. It was in harmony with Tillotson's characteristic wariness to give such cautious counsel, but it was hardly worthy of his reputation for gentleness and catholicity, to put

* Life of Archbishop Sharp, vol. i. p. 359.

the disconcerted prelate up to the trick of masking the batteries of intolerance, under the specious cover of antiquated and obsolete precedents. The academies were also assailed from the press; and one grieves to see the name of Samuel Wesley, the father of John, appended to a pamphlet, dated 1703, entitled, "A Letter from a Country Divine to his Friend in London, concerning the Education of the Dissenters in their Private Academies in several Parts of the Nation;"* containing an attack as unjust as it is virulent. He depreciates the learning, and impugns the loyalty of the Dissenters, at the same time traducing their schools as nurseries of immorality and irreligion. This course was the more abominable, from his having been formerly a Dissenter himself, and one which received a merited exposure, and a truthful condemnation, in the reply written by Samuel Palmer, of Southwark. But Nonconformist seminaries only multiplied and prospered under these assaults, when, in 1714, the unprincipled Bolingbroke, on the eve of his fall, planned the infamous Schism Bill, Atterbury, the Corypheus of the high church fanatics, sitting at his

* Mr. Wesley after this defended his first pamphlet, which was followed by a second reply from Mr. Palmer: to this Mr. Wesley published a rejoinder. Dr. Calamy notices the controversy, and says:—"Mr. Wesley, after his conforming, drew up and published a letter concerning the education of the Dissenters in their private academies. Mr. S. Palmer writing in defence of the Dissenters, (though he himself thought fit afterwards to desert them and turn conformist) Mr. W. wrote a reply, and discovered an unbecoming bitterness towards his quondam friends."—*Life*, vol. ii. p. 505.

elbow helping in the concoction. It was to prevent any one in Great Britain from keeping public or private schools, or acting as tutor at all, without subscribing a declaration of conformity, and obtaining a license from a bishop. To make the provision most effectual, the license was not to be granted until the party produced a certificate of having received the sacrament in the Church of England, within the last year, and taken the oaths of allegiance and supremacy. Violators of this law were to be committed to prison without bail. This measure, which transferred the whole education of the country into clerical hands, and pointed a pistol at the throat of religious liberty, was actually carried, and was to be put in operation on the 31st of August; but poor Queen Anne, on whose frail life the success of the cause of intolerance had come to depend, died that very day. The act remained a dead letter, and was repealed a few years afterwards.

The character of the education given to candidates for the ministry in these institutions may be inferred from the pre-requisites for ordination noticed by Samuel Palmer. The young man had to undergo an examination in the learned languages, in logic, ethics, and metaphysics. He was to defend a thesis in Latin, and the examiners, we are informed, put "nice and curious questions," and required grammatical and theological criticisms on difficult places in the Greek Testament. It is rather amusing to find it stated, that "if the candidate

were fearful of his performance in Hebrew, he was admitted upon his promise to spend a year in the study of that language.”* Secker, who at the time was reading his Greek lessons to the Presbyterian minister at Tewkesbury, the learned Samuel Jones, details a very respectable curriculum as he gives an account of his studies in a letter to Dr. Watts, little thinking that he and his schoolfellow Butler were one day to have their brows bedecked with mitres.†

At the time when young Doddridge was aiming at the ministry, there were several academies in existence. Henry Grove, who retains a respectable, though not brilliant place in our theological literature, was, in connection with Mr. James, pursuing his work as a tutor amidst the scenery of Taunton, a town not less dear from its association with Joseph Alleine’s holy memory, than attractive from its vale-embosomed borders. John Reynolds, too, whose warm-souled piety threw a glow over his learning, was, with Dr. Gyles, superintending the studies of a few young men in the thrifty borough of Shrewsbury, which we cannot help linking with the name of Orton, Doddridge’s biographer:—and Caleb Rotherham was just beginning the same kind of work at Kendal; while many honorable compeers were scattered up and down the country, including Moore, of

* Defence of the Dissenters’ Education, 1703, p. 4.

† Jeremiah Jones, the learned author of the “Canon,”—often confounded with Samuel Jones,—was a fellow-student with Secker.

Bridgewater, and his namesake at Watterfield; Towgood, of Shepton Mallett; Owen, of Warrington; and Hill, of Findern, a village in Derbyshire. In the Metropolis there were at that time two academies—one existed, even then, amidst the very unacademic scenes of Hoxton—under the care of Dr. Oldfield, Mr. Lorimer, and Mr. Capel. Another was conducted by Dr. Ridgely, the famous author of a “Body of Divinity,” and by John Eames, a fellow of the Royal Society—a friend of Sir Isaac Newton, and the subject of an eulogium by Watts, who pronounced him the most learned man he ever knew. A third was commenced some years later, by Dr. Abraham Taylor.

In addition to all the rest, there was one in the county of Northampton, in the quiet village of Kibworth, more quiet now than ever, since railways have drawn away its intermitting streams of coach and wagon traffic. The master of the seminary was John Jennings, brother of David Jennings, of Jewish antiquarian renown—himself a man of considerable attainments and highly cultivated taste, whose “Two Discourses on Preaching Christ,” were thought worthy by two English prelates of a public recommendation in their charges to their clergy.* In the straggling street of Kibworth, where,

* The original edition of these sermons was published in 1723, with a preface by Dr. Watts, from which the following passage is well worthy of being transcribed:—“Let us consider how little hath been our success in comparison of the multitudes converted by our fathers in the days of their ministry. Hath not this been matter of

amidst rustic dwellings, a few aristocratic abodes lifted up their heads, there stood, on the site of the present Crown Inn, the academic dwelling of Mr. Jennings ; close to which, now within the yard of the hostelry, is the site of what was a place of worship—probably some barn-like structure, which was burnt down in 1759. There Jennings preached to his pupils, and to the rustic church and congregation of which he was pastor. Thither Doddridge travelled from St. Albans, as the brown leaves were falling in the October of 1719, and there we see him warmly welcomed, and established as a student in what he calls his “dear light garret at Kibworth,” commanding a lovely prospect of fields from which had just been reaped the fruits of Leicestershire husbandry. Mr. Jennings remained at Kibworth only three years after Doddridge was placed under his

sore complaint these many years past ? Now it is worth our inquiry, whether it may not be ascribed to the absence of Christ in our sermons ? And what reason indeed can we have to expect the presence and influence of the Spirit of Christ, if we have his person, his offices, his grace, and his gospel, out of our discourses, or give but a slight and casual hint at these glorious subjects, which ought to be our daily theme ? This is what our author would put us in mind of in his first discourse. And perhaps another cause of our want of success has been this—that we have too much left off the way of our forefathers, in distinguishing the character of our hearers, and dividing the word aright to saints and sinners, to the stupid and the profane, the awakened and convinced, the mournful and penitent, the presumptuous and obstinate, the deserted and despairing. This method appears eminently in the labors of a former age. This is a great part of what the second discourse here recommends to us, under the title of *Experimental Preaching*.” Doddridge, no doubt, owed much to a tutor so evangelical.

care, and then accepted a call from the church at Hinckley. The academy was removed with its tutor, and in the month of September, 1722, we find the young student lamenting the change of scene, especially the loss of the agreeable retirements, "the meadows and arbors" of his former abode; for Mr. Jennings was a man of taste in horticulture as well as literature, and had made the garden at Kibworth "a right pleasant place," according to the fashion of the times. But in January of the next year, we see the young student snugly ensconced by the fireside in the best chamber of the new house, dotting down, in one of his letters, an inventory of his furniture—"a blue camlet bed"—"an elbow chair"—"half a dozen little ones"—"a black table, a chest of drawers, and a large looking-glass." He is dressed in a dark "blue calimanco gown," of "eighteen pence a yard," which has "lasted a couple of years," and been "turned and mended a good many times." He has just exchanged an old Hebrew Bible, in a very tattered and scurvy condition, for a perfect copy, which, with Spanheim's "Eleuchus," and Dupin's "Ecclesiastical History," also newly added to his little book stock, is gladdening his heart as with the joy of one who findeth spoil. A most indefatigable pupil in his academic preparations; studying the classics, and the original Scriptures, with taste and accuracy; commenting upon Homer, and annotating on the Testaments New and Old, he also manages to read, in the short space of six

months, as many as sixty volumes, including Patrick's "Commentary," Tillotson's Works, and the "Boyle Lectures." And, for the comfort now of poor students be it told, he is far from being flush with money, and sorrowfully records how four guineas have just melted away—the half gone in articles of dress—the greatest part of another in necessary journeys, one to Leicester, to take the oaths, and subscribe the articles, which cost six shillings, and another to Mount Sorrel to a meeting of ministers. But Doddridge, while in circumstances he answered the description, in spirit practised the advice of the Roman poet—

*"Rebus angustis animosus atque
Fortis adpare."*

He bore up against pecuniary difficulties; and, what is especially worthy of note, he so husbanded with wise economy his little stores, as to avoid the burden, and escape the disgrace, of debts he could not pay. Of his student life he would often talk, in after-days, to Mrs. Doddridge, in the quiet parlor at Northampton, by the snug fire on a winter's night, and she, treasuring up all such precious reminiscences, after she had lost the light of her dwelling, thus writes to Job Orton, who was preparing his Memoirs:—"Some spice too, you will find, I have sent of his exact manner of keeping his accounts, to which permit me to add, that I have often heard him say, that during the years he was at school, and after-

wards a pupil, he never contracted any debts, and though his income was small, he never wanted money, but at the close of every year had always some cash in hand—that he always made it a rule to content himself with the table kept for the family, and never spent any money either in wine or tea, or any other unnecessary expense.”*

Unaffected courtesy was blended with literary refinement, and the poor student could hardly be mistaken for anything but what he was,—the polished gentleman. Overtaken one day by bad weather at Newport Pagnell, he called at the house of Mr. Hunt, the pastor of the dissenting church there, when his son, struck with the interesting appearance and bland manners of the visitor, offered him the loan of a great-coat. Mrs. Hunt, good careful soul, questioned the wisdom of putting such generous confidence in an unaccredited stranger; but the son, who could read character better than the mother, replied, “I am sure he is a gentleman and a scholar.” The answer was overheard by Doddridge, and he never forgot this expression of his new friend’s trustfulness, and this reward of his own courteous demeanor. An intimacy sprung up between him and young Hunt, who succeeded his father in the ministry at Newport. The town became a place of interest to Doddridge, and after he attained to celebrity an opportunity offered for showing a practical concern for the welfare of the church. “The meeting-house having been erected on an estate

* MS. letters in the possession of Charles Reed, Esq.

which was the property of one of the principal people in the congregation, no conveyance of the ground on which it stood had ever been made to proper trustees, and the owner of the estate becoming a bankrupt, it was seized by the creditors; this was in 1740. Dr. Doddridge then generously came forward and purchased the meeting of them and conveyed it to proper trustees, and by his zeal and influence the money was soon raised.”*

After being examined by Mr. Some, Mr. Bridger, and Mr. Norris, three neighboring ministers remarkable alike for learning and good sense, as well as for candor and catholicity, Doddridge received a certificate of satisfaction, and in July 22d, 1722, began to preach. The first sermon is a grand epoch in ministerial life, and in the case of a successful preacher is reviewed by himself and his friends with intense interest in all after-years. The scene of early effort becomes clustered round with sacred associations; and if fruit speedily appear, “and the treader of grapes overtaketh him that soweth seed,” sweet is the song and rich is the joy of the vintage. In the present instance we can picture the place and trace the result. Nichols, in his “History of Leicestershire,” tells us of the old meeting-house at Hinckley, and states, that behind the pulpit, and on either side, are two small galleries not unlike the boxes of a playhouse, pur-

* Brief Narrative of the Independent Church at Newport Pagnell, by the Rev. T. P. Bull.

posely designed for Mr. Jennings' pupils, the rest of the building being on the model of the old meeting-houses a hundred and thirty years ago. The building still exists. It is now occupied by Unitarians. There Doddridge first preached the gospel from the words, "If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be anathema; maranatha." The result is recorded by himself:—"I find in his diary," says Orton, "that two persons ascribed their conversion to the blessing of God attending that sermon, with which he appears to have been much affected and encouraged."

As the termination of his studies at Hinckley approached, he had two settlements offered, one at Coventry, over a congregation of 1200 people, and one at Kibworth, over his tutor's former flock. He chose the latter. Orton justly observes, that ministers in general have been too unwilling, even at their entrance on their work, to live or preach in small country places; but Doddridge afterwards reflected with pleasure, that he had spent so many years in a country retirement. How very different might have been his career had he resolved to plunge at once into ministerial publicity, instead of laying up in retirement large stores for future usefulness. The professor, expositor, and divine might have been lost amidst a limited and ephemeral popularity.

In one of his merry moods he describes his congregation as the most unpolite he ever knew, consisting of

farmers and graziers, and their subaltern officers. "I have not," he adds, "so much as a tea table* in my whole diocese, although above eight miles in extent, and but one hoop petticoat within the whole circuit." In a graver hour, he tells a friend, "I am now with a plain, honest, serious, good-natured people; I heartily love them myself, and I meet with genuine expressions of an undissembled affection on their side. I would hope that God is among us, and I desire to mention it with a great deal of thankfulness, that I already see some encouraging effects of my poor attempts to serve them. I do not go very much abroad, and when I am at home I can conveniently spend twelve hours a day in my study. I have now many good books of my own, and my friends that are still better furnished, are very ready to oblige me with the use of theirs. As to the salary, though it does not certainly amount to forty pounds a year, it is a tolerable subsistence for a single man; and I believe I shall never marry while I stay here."

The private life of Doddridge, during his pastoral novitiate, is fully unveiled to the world in his published correspondence; and we not only follow him from one rural lodging to another—from the substantial farmers' house at Stretton, three miles from Kibworth, to Burton Overy with its chalybeate springs, and back again to his former abode—we not only see him preaching in his meeting-house, or rambling in his garden, or hard at

* The use of tea was a rare luxury in those days.

work in his study—we have not only an account of his most trivial affairs and adventures, but his youthful thoughts are all divulged. No heart, throbbing with early affections, without wisdom at the time to repress or guide their boisterous gushes, was ever so laid bare to the broad gaze of all posterity. The result, in some quarters, has been what an enemy would desire. "Some of his letters," says Croker, "have been recently published, with no great advantage to his fame." Macaulay observes of Warren Hastings, that the splendor of his fame would bear many spots. Without subscribing to the doctrine that virtue can afford to be inconsistent, we may remark of Philip Doddridge, that the blemishes of the bud may well be forgotten as we look at the beauty of the opened flower. Still there are few, we apprehend, who, regarding simply the interests of literature and religion, will attempt to justify the printing indiscriminately of a whole mass of boyish letters, many written in strict confidence to friends of his own age. Some of these letters exhibit him as a rather gallant young man, according to the fashion of that period—addressing certain favorites among the fair under romantic names, sometimes with professions of regard far too ardent to be deemed platonic, yet evidently not meant to express that passion which the author does not name, but presumes his readers know. Other letters discover an enthusiasm of feeling not to be mistaken. The whole indicate that our young friend was sometimes indiscreet,

but always frank. There must have been in him some lack of prudence, or he never would have carefully preserved copies of such trifling correspondence, and left them to his descendants as an heirloom ; though, indeed, the most suspicious of mankind could hardly have imagined that any one would ever shoot large bundles of such productions into the press, to be set up in type forever. However, here the letters are. An excuse for the formal style of many of them may be found in the manners of the early part of the Georgian era, well symbolized by broad hoops and powdered wigs ; and so, also, some palliation of the freedom of address which appears in others, may be found in that less restricted intercourse of the sexes, which then prevailed from the court downwards. Certain of them exhibit the blossoming of affections, which, after the gay and garish leaves were shed, set in beautiful and mellow fruit. But with these qualifications we cannot but deeply regret that Doddridge's warm and cheerful heart should have betrayed him into some imprudences ; far less, perhaps, than those of many men, who, through jealousy of their own reputation, or forbearance on the part of friends, have had their juvenile failings prudently covered up and concealed. In his letters and diary, at a subsequent date, he laments his early errors. It is very interesting, in connection with this part of his life, to read the following extract from a letter, written after his decease by Mrs. Doddridge to Job Orton :—

"We were neither of us strangers to the natural gaiety of his temper, which sometimes cast a shade over his otherwise excellent qualities ; and these things may, perhaps, be yet remembered by some, when those may be overlooked and forgot. But mingled, as I fear you will find his early diaries and other papers, with things of this kind, I doubt not but you will also there find those seeds of piety, which, by his indefatigable care, under the blessing of Heaven, were growing up and gradually improved, till they shone out with such bright and distinguishing rays ; and amidst his gayest scenes in early life, will here be found the foundations, early laid, for those important and extensive schemes of his future usefulness, many of which, by the Divine favor, he lived to execute, and others (and still more, perhaps) were broken off."*

It should be added, in reference to the collection of his early letters, that there are many of them which indicate the highest excellence. Some are written with exquisite propriety and beauty, especially one to a Miss Horseman, on an accident she had met with, and another to a young lady on going abroad. A few of the earliest indicate habits of theological thinking, eminently vigorous and clear.

It is apparent, from Doddridge's correspondence, that he was not at first in perfect sympathy with what was called the orthodox party among Dissenters. The Arian

* MS. letters in the possession of Charles Reed, Esq.

controversy was at that time hotly waged. The contentions at Exeter about Mr. Pearce, and the debates at Salters' Hall about subscriptions, excited deep interest far and near ; and, in some quarters, kindled the "wrath of man, which worketh not the righteousness of God." Reports of a violent spirit and harsh proceedings, found occasionally on the orthodox side, might prejudice a man like Doddridge against the party, though he admitted in the main their distinctive principles. Moreover, there might be theories entertained about the mode of the Divine existence ; and representations made of scripture facts, together with the use of certain current and fondly-cherished phrases, which, without much wonder, would be counted exceptionable by a thoughtful young scholar, encouraged by his associates to indulge in free inquiry. In a letter quoted by Orton, Doddridge refers to those who were charged with heresy ; and he candidly acknowledges that, between the year 1723 and 1730, he was more inclined to some of their sentiments than he afterwards became ; yet, from the earliest period, he seems to have kept to the broad outline of scripture truth, and refers, in his diary, to "the atonement and intercession of God's dear Son," and to the "powerful assistance of Almighty grace." The evangelical tone becomes much more decided and pervading after the period to which the above confession relates.

In 1725, Doddridge was chosen assistant to Mr. Some, of Market Harborough, but continued to preach at Kib-

worth alternately with the other place. A new kind of employment soon followed. He had been a favorite pupil of Jennings. The tutor saw, in the varied talents and extraordinary diligence of his young friend, the promise of future eminence ; and wisely considered, in case of his own early decease, that here was the man to perpetuate and improve the scheme of education in which he had been trained. That excellent person, according to a presentiment he expressed, was cut off in the midst of his days. Soon afterwards, a paper which Doddridge had written, on the best manner of conducting the studies of young men intended for the ministry, coming under the notice of Dr. Watts, that eminent divine, together with other individuals, urgently advised him to add to his ministerial employments the occupation of tutor. Encouraged by Mr. Some and Mr. Clarke,—formally requested by a meeting of ministers at Lutterworth,—and feeling in his own mind a conviction that the thing was of God—that it was a special vocation to which he was called by Providence—he was resolved to enter on the important enterprise, and, accordingly, opened an academy at Market Harborough in 1729.

It is amusing to observe, in the Life of Dr. Watts, the statement that, in looking over Doddridge's paper on the qualifications of a tutor, the former suggested whether it might not be better that the tutor should remain single. "This was my tutor's practice," he remarked ; "and,

after all, if it be possible to find a tutor so admirably qualified as the author describes, it is *five hundred to one* if he meet with the *one* only pious, prudent, and invaluable partner." The chivalry of our young divine fired up at this ; and here is his characteristic annotation on the passage :—"In answer to *this terrible query*, I must observe, that I know but one family in which a tutor and his pupils could conveniently board ; while I know half-a-dozen of the fair sex who do in the main answer the necessary character. I shall probably remain single while I reside here ; but should Providence remove me, I shall prefer the example of my own tutor, whose wisdom and happiness I knew, to that of the Doctor's, to whom I am a perfect stranger."

His removal from Market Harborough was now not far distant. His was a light which could not be hid ; and many churches coveted the waxing luminary. The Hertford deacons, who must have been *ne plus ultra* Nonconformists, were indeed, when sent to Kibworth on a mission of observation and discovery, sadly scandalized at seeing the ten commandments written on the walls, and on hearing the preacher repeat the Lord's Prayer, and the clerk pronounce a sonorous Amen. But, from London and Nottingham, from Pershore and Brockfield (near North Walsham), came urgent calls for the privilege of his teaching and oversight.

Two congregations at Nottingham wished to have his services. This greatly perplexed young Doddridge.

He, with his usual amiableness, endeavored to avoid displeasing either party, and sought, if possible, to heal the breaches existing between them; but finally, as might have been expected, he missed his aim altogether, and abandoned the idea of settling in the town. I have been favored by my friend, the Rev. S. McAll, with some extracts from the Congregational Church books of that date, which show how very sore some of the people were at the loss of so promising a candidate.

But He who holdeth the stars in his right hand, had chosen that the people of Northampton should walk in the light of an orb so brilliant; and therefore, when the invitation was sent from that place, after deliberating three months, amidst conflicting ideas of duty,—the love for Harborough matching the desire for Northampton,—he decided at last in favor of the latter, his fatherly colleague in the former church coming to a reluctant acquiescence in the result.

At first he had resolved “to lay down his good friends at Northampton as gently as he could,” but subsequent events altered his mind, of which he gives the following account:—

“Having on the previous Saturday evening” (November, 1729) “been much impressed with the tender entreaties of my friends, in my secret devotions I laid the affair before God, although as a matter almost determined in the negative; *appealing to Him, that my chief reason for declining the call, was the apprehension of

engaging in more business than I was capable of performing, considering my youth, the largeness of the congregation, and that I had no prospect of an assistant. As soon as this address was ended, I passed through a room of the house in which I lodged, where a child was reading to his mother, and the *only words* which I heard distinctly were these, '*As thy days, so shall thy strength be.*' These words were strongly impressed upon my mind, and remained there with great force and sweetness; yet I still persisted in my refusal. But that very evening, happening to be in the company of Mr. Bunyan, one of the deacons of the congregation, he engaged me to promise to preach his father's funeral sermon, from a particular text, upon a timely notice of his death, which it was imagined would take place in a few weeks. *It pleased God to remove him that night*, which kept me there until Wednesday. In the mean time, I saw those appearances of a serious spirit which could not but be very affecting to me; many persons, also, attended the funeral who were not stated hearers there, and expressed the greatest satisfaction in my labors, in which I had very extraordinary Divine assistance. During the whole of this interval I was besieged by the friendly importunities of the congregation; and when, before I went away, the young people came to me in a body, and earnestly entreated me to come among them, promising to submit to *all* such methods of instruction as I should think proper, I found my heart so

much melted with their affectionate fervor, that I was no longer master of myself, and agreed to take the affair into consideration again. Upon the whole, I was persuaded in my conscience that it was my duty to accept their invitation; and God is my witness, that when I did accept it, which was on the Saturday night afterwards, it was with the utmost reluctance. I acted, indeed, without the advice of almost any of my friends, and directly contrary to that of some for whom I had a very high regard; but I thought myself obliged in conscience to act according to my own views, as it is certain that I must answer for myself another day.”*

* Doddridge's Correspondence, vol. iii. p. 2.

CHAPTER III.

PUBLIC CAREER.

THE MINISTER.

THE Congregational church assembling in Castle-hill Meeting-house was organized at an early period. It probably owed its existence to the ministry of Jeremiah Lewis, incumbent of St. Giles', who was ejected from that parish by the Act of Uniformity. Mr. Blower was their pastor in 1694, the year of his death, having been a fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford, and having subsequently held the living of Woodstock: he was also one of the ejected band of worthies. The name of Thomas Shepherd next occurs, whose term of service was short, and whose history is buried in silence,* save that he seems to have been a prosperous servant of his Divine Master. Under his pastorate the present meeting-house was erected, on a plot of ground near Castle-

* The ceremony of marriage was performed in those days by Nonconformists:—

“December 11.—I married Mr. Buswell's son and daughter, of Kettering, in our meeting-house.—THOMAS SHEPHERD.”

hill, devastated some years before by a tremendous fire, which had threatened the destruction of the whole town. The labors of Mr. Shepherd terminated in 1698, and he was succeeded by Mr. Hunt, a man of considerable talents, who, in 1709, removed to Newport Pagnell, and died at Tunstead, in Norfolk, 1730.* Mr. Hunt's removal was an exchange with the minister at Newport; for Mr. Thomas Tingey, previously pastor there, was publicly recognized at Northampton on the 22d of February, 1709. "He was an evangelical and able minister, and very zealously exerted himself, even beyond his strength, to preach the gospel in the destitute towns and villages around."† Mr. Tingey removed to London in 1728. It was on this vacancy that Philip Doddridge was elected to the pastorate.

He was ordained on the 19th of March, 1730. "The afflicting hand of God upon me hindered me from making that preparation for the solemnity of this day, which I could otherwise have desired, and which might have answered some valuable end. However, I hope it hath long been my sincere desire to dedicate myself to God in the work of the ministry; and that the views with which I determined to undertake the office, and which I this day solemnly professed, have long since been fixed. The work of the day was carried on in a very honorable

* He was the father of the young man mentioned in p. 57.

† See interesting account of the History of the Church at Northampton, in the *Congregational Magazine* for March and April, 1830.

and agreeable manner. Mr. Goodrich, of Oundle, began with prayer and reading the Scriptures. Mr. Dawson, of Winchly, continued the exercise. Then Mr. Watson, of Leicester, preached a suitable sermon from 1 Tim. iii. 1:—"This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work." Mr. Norris, of Welford, then read the call of the church, of which I declared my acceptance. He took my confession of faith and ordination vows, and proceeded to set me apart by prayer. Mr. Clark, of St. Alban's, gave the charge to me, and Mr. Saunders, of Kettering, the exhortation to the people. Then Mr. Mattock, of Daventry, concluded the whole solemnity with prayer."

"I have some cheerful hope," he adds, "that the God to whom I have this day been more solemnly than ever devoting my service, will graciously use me, either in this world or a better; and I am not solicitous about particular circumstances, where or how. If I know anything of my heart, I apprehend I may adopt the words of the Apostle, 'that it is my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that Christ shall be magnified, whether it be by life or by death; that to me, to live is Christ, and to die, unspeakable gain.'"^{*} His ordination day he ever after-

^{*} Orton's Life of Doddridge, p. 65.—The following is a copy of the certificate of his ordination, pasted, probably with his own hand, in his own copy of the Expositor, preserved in the library belonging to the Coward Trust:—

"We whose names are hereto subscribed do hereby certify all

wards observed with peculiar solemnity in his secret devotions.

His entrance on the Northampton pastorate dates the beginning of a second book in his spiritual biography, far nobler than the first. Though we do not think that Doddridge's heart was ever the seat of a doubtful piety, or his mind of an order to become under any circumstances rusty and inactive, yet his separation now from former unfavorable influences, the sense of augmented responsibility attendant upon an introduction to a larger sphere, and especially a serious illness which befell him about this time, seem to have given him new views of spiritual life and ministerial labor. The lamp of godliness freshened up into amazing lustre ; and his energies

whom it may concern, that Mr. Philip Doddridge, of Northampton, having addressed himself to us, Ministers of the Gospel, desiring to be ordained a Presbyterian, we, being sufficiently assured of the unblamableness of his conversation, and proficiency in his studies, proceeded solemnly to set him apart to the office of the ministry, and the pastoral care of the church of Northampton, by the laying on of hands, with fasting and prayer, at the town of Northampton aforesaid, on the 19th day of March, 1729-30 ; and therefore esteem and declare him to be a lawful and sufficiently authorized Minister of Jesus Christ, and heartily recommend him and his ministry to the Divine blessing.

" Witness our hands,

" J. NORRIS, Welford.

" S. CLARK, St. Alban's.

" Present and consenting,

" J. WATSON, Leicester.

" J. BROGDEN, Wigton.

" EDWARD BRODHURST, Birmingham

" R. DAWSON, Hinckley."

" T. SAUNDERS, Kettering.

" J. DRAKE, Yardley.

" N. HUNT, Newport.

" DAN. GOODRICH, Oundle.

for the great work God had given him to do, began to move with intenser force, like the burning wheels in Ezekiel's vision.

Doddridge's habits of careful composition, and stores of knowledge secured at Kibworth, facilitated the discharge of his pulpit labors at Northampton. Orton, who evidently listened with fond delight to his reverend tutor, informs us, that he sometimes "only wrote down the heads and leading thoughts of his sermons, and the principal texts of scripture he designed to introduce. But he was so thoroughly master of his subject, and had such a ready utterance, and so warm a heart, that perhaps few ministers could compose better discourses than he delivered from these short hints." Andrew Kippis, who entered the academy seven years after Orton, a man of colder temperament, more critical mind, and further removed from Doddridge's evangelical views, makes some abatement from the encomium. When the preparation was considerable, he admits the discourses were excellent in a high degree, but he intimates that at other times, as might be expected, they were not so valuable. Of course, Doddridge could not, any more than other men, preach by inspiration and without labor, except on rare and stirring occasions. One such is mentioned, when the poet Akenside made his appearance unexpectedly in the Castle-hill Meeting-house, and the Doctor, though slightly furnished for the service, roused his powers, "and spake with such variety and

eloquence as must have impressed the visitor with a high opinion of his abilities." In support of the qualification which Kippis appends to Orton's eulogy, he says, that once the students complained to their tutor, that while his lectures were admirable, his sermons were not sufficiently correct models of pulpit composition. Doddridge, the most candid of men, he observes, took this kindly, and his sermons became far superior to what they had been. Orton informs us that he had an earnestness and pathos in his manner of speaking, which, as it seemed to be the natural effect of a strong impression of Divine truth upon his own heart, tended greatly to affect his hearers, and to render his discourses more acceptable and useful than if his delivery had been more calm and dispassionate. His pronunciation and action were by some judges thought rather too strong and vehement: but to those who were acquainted with the vivacity of his temper and his usual manner of conversation, they appeared quite natural and unaffected.

The four volumes of sermons published twenty years ago, perhaps afford a fair sample of his better preaching. In matter evangelical; in arrangement lucid; in imagery, generally tasteful, sometimes felicitous; in diction always perspicuous, and occasionally eloquent, they must have been heard with uncommon interest. Never very great, they were always very good, and goodness in a sermon, meaning by that the power to edify, is better than greatness. Doddridge's discourses do not remind you of

Alpine mountains; they have no massive and daring arguments tinged with poetic hues, like the glorious range of the Oberland at sunset,—no confounding expostulations, like torrents from some glacier cavern; there is nothing to astonish,—entrance,—enthrill. But they remind you of English valleys; they are full of rich, useful, refreshing thoughts, like cornfields, orchards, and gardens;—they abound in earnest persuasive appeals, like brooks of living water;—they have much to feed the soul and inspire calm delight. Doddridge entered the pulpit not to dazzle, but to teach; not to amaze, but to convince; not to gratify, but to reform; not to be thought great, but to do good. This was his motto: “May I remember that I am not to compose an harangue to acquire to myself the reputation of an eloquent orator, but that I am preparing food for precious and immortal souls, and dispensing the sacred gospel which my Redeemer brought from heaven, and sealed with his blood.”*

* Mrs. Doddridge, writing to Mr. Clark, in 1754, thus refers to her husband's ministrations:—

“Nor does it give me less joy to hear you speak so highly of experimental preaching. It was often said by the ever dear deceased, that one sermon preached to the heart was worth ten to the understanding. . . . I think you will with pleasure read those sermons of my dear Mr. D., which I am now getting transcribed. He formed his first plan of preaching, as I have often heard him with delight express, on this principle; and I cannot but think, considering the variety of subjects on which they treat, as well as exhibiting a specimen of his general manner of preaching, many of them would be very acceptable to the public, and possibly would be more useful than those which have been so long published. . . . I was glad I had the power of putting the transcript of one sermon into your hands.

Doddridge's gift in prayer was eminent; his administration of the Lord's Supper exemplary. A season of memorable enjoyment must the service often have been, judging from the sacramental meditations, which we sincerely thank the spiritually-minded administrator of the ordinance, for recording in his diary. On the Sunday evening did the good people of Castle Hill, in those times, show forth their Lord's death, availing themselves of moonlight nights, for the convenience of such as lived in the adjacent villages. One can picture them, their minds filled with the holy things their much loved doctor had been saying, wending their way in rustic conveyance, or trudging on foot through Northampton's

It was the first sermon my ever dear Mr. D. preached after his recovery from that violent fever in '45, in which no person expected his life—the title, 'Paul given back to the Church in answer to the prayers of his Christian friends.' A second Paul was given back, and I must esteem it a great mercy, as I know not how his place could have been supplied. You see almost in every page the heart of the dear author; and mine can accompany him, and add many others from the recollection of many things which my eyes saw and ears heard, who was so often a witness to his lively faith and zeal for the glory of his God and the salvation of souls, particularly those in a more immediate manner committed to his charge, taking every opportunity in season and out of season, making use of every occurrence, whether of a public or private nature, to lead on their meditation from one Sabbath to another, and endeavoring to lead on *and fine down* their minds to the grand concerns of their own salvation; and to this you will here find the kindness of his heart and the overflowing benevolence, which did not stop here, but ran more or less through all his conduct towards them, enforcing his sermons by a suitable life and conversation."*

* MS. letters in possession of Charles Reed, Esq.

silent streets, and the still more silent roads, looking up to the pale blue ocean-sky, and the moon floating there with her silver sails, and her train of starry barks; musing, perhaps, on the beautiful hymn in which their pastor has embalmed the spirit of his discourse on "God the everlasting Light of the Saints above."

"Ye golden lamps of Heaven, farewell,
With all your feeble light;
Farewell, thou ever-changing moon,
Pale empress of the night.

"Ye stars are but the shining dust
Of my divine abode,
The pavement of those lovely courts,
Where I shall reign with God.

"The Father of eternal light
Shall there his beams display:
Nor shall one moment's darkness mix
With that unvaried day.

"There all the millions of his saints
Shall in one song unite,
And each the bliss of all shall view,
With infinite delight."

The preacher and the pastor are sides of ministerial character, which sometimes, unhappily, do not accord. They look opposite ways, like the double face of Janus. Heavenly and earnest in his Sunday work, the man presents a total reverse in his week-day walk. No suspicion of that sort can rest on Doddridge. He kept a list of all his members, with some memorabilia of their religious standing, a sort of spiritual domesday book, ex-

hibiting how much of the holy inheritance in Immanuel's land each one might actually possess. The people were scattered, but once or twice a-year he contrived to visit them all. He was not more the messenger of God in the pulpit than he was in the rich man's parlor, or in the poor man's kitchen. When festivals and wakes gathered a rustic concourse, there was he to preach a suitable discourse; and when some member in a neighboring village died, away he went to improve, for the benefit of survivors, the memory of the departed. He catechized the children with special care, and formed religious associations for the young people. Finding himself overspent with labor, he called in the aid of suitable persons in the Church, under the name of elders, to help him in his pastoral visits of inspection and loving care. He was as Moses, and they were as the helpers suggested by Jethro. With all his gentleness of spirit, he aimed at maintaining purity of discipline; and among other edifying entries in his church books, is one well worthy of universal adoption as a law,—namely, that a man failing in business must be cut off from the body, unless, within two months, he can prove that his fall was not owing to his sinful folly. Congregational fasts accompanied acts of discipline, and relics of a more olden time appeared in his days of godly prayer and humiliation, when the divine work seemed at a stand-still. And then, besides all this, how he labored outside the church, to found the charity-school and county hospital, on the

basis of public *voluntary* contributions,—the novelties of *that* age, preparing for what have happily become the common-places in the benevolence of *this*.

Yet, this good man did not reap all the success which might have been expected. His richest harvests were gathered in during the earlier years of his spiritual husbandry in Northampton. Not long before his death he writes with a heavy heart: "In looking over the account for five years, 1749, I find that twenty-two have been admitted, and twenty-two removed by death or otherwise, so that we are just as at the beginning of the five years,—in all 239." Under the year 1747, he says in his diary :—

"We are not so well attended as formerly ; several places appear empty on a Lord's-day, (though the lectures are generally pretty full) ; and which greatly troubles me. We have had few additions to our church, only thirteen in all the last year, and we lost twelve members—eight by removals, as indeed several then left us to live in London or elsewhere, and none came in their room ; so that, upon the whole, I think it evident that our interest declines, notwithstanding a great deal that I have certainly done to promote its increase. To all this is to be added the great lukewarmness and indifference of most professors, especially in any considerable stations, and the scandalous behavior of some." On reading these discouraging entries, we cannot repress the thought, that much as we may deplore the

present limitations of ministerial success, the accessions to the church of many a humble pastor, present a favorable comparison with the small increase, and with the occasional decline, in the society over which the great and good Dr. Doddridge presided.

Albeit to labor on, without seeing what comes of all their toil, is the trying condition which the Lord of the vineyard, for wise reasons, imposes on many a laborer whom he loves. Whether to us, though far less worthy, he allots a larger measure of ministerial success, or leaves us, like him whose memory we celebrate, to struggle on in our pastoral vocation amidst huge discouragements, still be it the purpose of each God-called pastor with firm step to march along the rough high-ways of duty, chanting with strong voice, and stronger heart, that noble Psalm of Life,—

“Lives of great men all remind us,
We can make our lives sublime,
And, departing, leave behind us
Footprints on the sand of time;

Footprints that perhaps another,
Sailing o’er life’s solemn main,
A forlorn and shipwrecked brother,
Seeing shall take heart again;

Let us then be up and doing,
With a heart for any fate,
Still achieving, still pursuing,
Learn to labor, and to wait.”

THE TUTOR.

The academy opened at Kibworth was continued by Dr. Doddridge with ever-increasing success and celebrity till the time of his death. It is apparent that it was a kind of school for young men intended for different professions, and was entirely under his own control. The students paid what he required, and the whole responsibility of the undertaking rested with himself. Students for the ministry were sometimes assisted by private friends, or out of funds collected or bequeathed for religious purposes.* Several were under the patronage of Mr. Coward and his trustees. Their connection with Doddridge's academy consisted simply in their supporting a certain number of students there, according to the provisions of the benefactors' will, and in their bestowing occasionally extra grants.

Doddridge, in his capacity of tutor, was, a few years after he came to reside at Northampton, exposed to per-

* I have been favored by the Treasurer with the following extracts from the records of the Congregational Fund Board:—

"1738, Students sent by the Board to Dr. Doddridge.

"1739, Ordered Dr. Doddridge, tutor at Northampton, for an assistant, per ann. £10.

"1743, Dr. Doddridge's report of eight students read."

Sometimes he gratuitously superintended the studies of candidates for the ministry: speaking of young Steffe, whose life he wrote, he says, "I gave him his education, which I only mention as an argument that I am thoroughly convinced that he deserves encouragement."—*Correspondence*, iii. 260.

secution, and that not unattended by violence. It is often supposed, that after the Revolution Dissenters were not molested in carrying out their principles. But authentic records of their history tell another tale. Not only were they exposed to vexatious proceedings on the part of the Church, but they had to endure assaults at the hands of popular fury. At the time of the trial of Sacheverell, in the reign of Anne, meeting-houses in London were ransacked, and bonfires made of pulpits and pews. After the accession of George I. in 1715, riots occurred in Staffordshire and other counties, in which places of worship were pulled down or their furniture demolished.* Doddridge suffered both from the spiritual court and an infuriated populace. In 1732, the chancellor of the diocese, not out of any ill-will, as he professed, but purely to establish and vindicate the authority of his court, instituted a prosecution to compel him to take out an ecclesiastical license for his academy. "The wisest parties I have yet consulted in town or country, look upon these proceedings as a very artful scheme to bring us under ecclesiastical inspection, more than we have ever been, and they think as I do, that it is trusting our academies and schools to the impartiality of a party which has not always shown the nicest honor, not to touch upon its integrity." Thus Doddridge wrote in reference to the subject, and made a stand against

* An account of damage done in these riots is preserved among the Wilson MSS., Dr. Williams's Library.

this exercise of tyranny. The cause was tried in the civil court. Westminster Hall decided in his favor. The judges ordered a prohibition, which, as he thought, would secure him from further trouble in that quarter ; but he was mistaken ; proceedings were continued ; however, they were soon cut short by the interference of the king, George II., who had laid down as a maxim, on ascending the throne, that in his reign there should be no persecution for conscience' sake.

In September, 1733, the academic house was attacked by a mob : the ringleaders were discovered and brought to justice ; but it would appear that the chief magistrate of the town did not in the affair deal out even-handed justice, for the Earl of Halifax in a letter to Doddridge, says, "I am entirely of your opinion, that such poor artifices as the mayor has lately practised, will be rather a disservice to his friend than otherwise."*

In what part of the town he lived at the time his dwelling-house was assaulted by the mob, I do not

* My friend, Mr. Bennett, who now worthily occupies the pulpit of Dr. Doddridge, has kindly, at my request, searched the file of the "Northampton Mercury" of that period, for an account of the riot ; but in vain. Many of these old chronicles do not contain a particle of Northampton news, and never more than four or five lines. They are chiefly occupied with births and deaths, county alliances by marriage, "cocking matches," advertisements of eminent horses, long despatches anent the doings of "Thomas Kouli Khan," and the "Sultan Achmet," lofty odes in praise of "Caroline and the god-like George ;" and now and then an allusion to the proceedings of what, in its opening address, it calls "that admirable and excellent mystery, their honors the corporation."

know. That he removed latterly to another house, large and commodious enough to contain all his students, with two or three exceptions, we are informed by Kippis. That house still remains : it stands in Sheep Street ; it is now divided into four tenements, but the front, with its row of pilasters in the Georgian style of architecture, (if style it may be called,) still preserves the external unity of the old academic abode.

The homes and haunts of genius, learning, and piety, are hallowed spots. The poetry embodied in the lives and actions of great souls seems inscribed on the walls in lines of sympathetic ink, to which congenial, though far inferior minds, give visibility, and read the glowing stanzas with corresponding admiration. In the present day such taste seems more widely diffused than ever. At no period have the shrines of England's best heroes been visited as they are at present by troops of loving pilgrims. The house in Sheep Street, Northampton, is worthy to rank among these relics. The rambler on the banks of the not far off lily-bordered Ouse, if he has any reverence for British bards, will turn aside into the quiet streets of Olney to look on the now dilapidated habitation and summer-house, once occupied by the gentle and gifted author of the "Task." And he who follows the windings of the Nen, if he have any love for English divines, will hardly fail to thread the thoroughfares of Northampton, and find out the building, still undecayed,

in which once lived the learned and laborious author of the "Family Expositor."*

Identifying the locality, we can give form and substance to his manner of life as a theological, and indeed almost universal professor,—so minutely and reverentially traced by two distinguished pupils. Behold, then, his tall and slender form enrobed in academic costume, and his large features and good-humored countenance encompassed by the curls of a flowing wig, and an ample supply of snow-white collar, turned down over the shoulders, as he meets his young men at six o'clock on a summer morning, to open the day with short and solemn prayer. Later, at family worship, they read a chapter in the Hebrew Bible, Orton and Kippis, and such promising lads, performing the exercise with commendable diligence, but some of the idler fellows slurring over the task by sily placing the English translation beside the original, which the professor, who is very short-sighted, is unable to detect.† The reading, well or badly done, he goes on with his accustomed perspicuity to expound the paragraph, and to aid the young linguists by the light of his own ever-ready critical learning. After

* The house is now occupied by Mr. Olive, surgeon, a descendant of that excellent man, Risdon Darricott, "the star of the west." It was courteously opened to the inspection of visitors during the sittings of the autumnal assembly.

† This infirmity sometimes led the Doctor into blunders. Once in company he addressed an unknown lady in a tone of loving compliment, supposing it was Mrs. Doddridge. This little circumstance, his last surviving pupil, the Rev. Mr. Taylor, used to relate.

breakfast comes the grand business of lecturing, and forthwith he unfolds a formidable string of "propositions," "scholias" and "lemmas," bearing on some branch of ethics or divinity, which he illustrates by references without number to learned works, and erudite opinions:—all of these are at his finger ends, and as he reads or talks, the listening alumni jot down in Rich's shorthand the substance of what they hear.* Civil law, hieroglyphics, mythology, English history, and nonconformist principles, logic, rhetoric, mathematics,† anatomy, and the rudiments of other sciences, together with antiquities, Jewish and ecclesiastical, we are told all came in for luminous treatment by this man of large intelligence. Critical lectures, containing the germs of his "Expositor," are delivered weekly; and polite literature, heretofore but little regarded among nonconformists, but for which Doddridge, through mental predilection, and the training of Mr. Jennings, had acquired a decided taste, is not neglected in this wonderful hive of intellectual industry. Pastoral theology and the composition of sermons have a course of lectures devoted to them; and never does the warm-hearted professor appear more in his element than when, with vehement energy, he inculcates upon his students the necessity of "preaching Christ." One day is set apart for reading and examin-

* The teaching of the classics chiefly devolved on Dr. Doddridge's assistant in the academy.

† A small MS. volume, containing a treatise on algebra by Dr. Doddridge, is preserved in the library of the Coward trustees.

ing themes, homilies, outlines, analyses, and translations ; and on the Saturday previous to the communion day, he spends much time with his young men in devotional engagements, delivering some solemn discourse on the evil and danger of neglecting the souls of men ; and never does his heart appear more strongly affected than at these seasons. Another of his engagements above all we like, and think it worth a good many of his lectures. Entering his well-stored library, we see him surrounded by groups of listeners, going from shelf to shelf, and giving a *vivâ voce* catalogue, which displays a surprising extent of knowledge, and recommending at what period of their course, and with what special views, particular books should be read, and which of them it is desirable they should be most familiarly acquainted with, when settled in the world. And now, in he comes, with a merry laugh and a ludicrous anecdote. A little girl has just been playing with a dog and nursing it in her lap, as he sat on the old-fashioned window-seat. And "do you know," she gravely asked, "who made you?" A look of blank wonder from the questioned animal was of course all that followed. "Shame on you," proceeded the young interrogator, with grave reproof; "you Dr. Doddridge's dog, and not know who made you?" "And if," after relating the comical story, he adds, "so much is expected from my dog, what may be expected from my students!" We drop into his study, and find that there the youths have access, and come with filial con-

fidence to state a difficulty, and ask advice. The family meal is improved and enlivened by his intelligent conversation, and his searching yet considerate questions. Like the surgeon, who, not content with the theoretical instructions of the lecture-room, takes his pupils to walk the hospital, so he invites his ministerial students to accompany him to the houses of his people, when he visits the sick or performs a private baptism. He brings them acquainted with the poor of his flock, that they may learn how to address those of a lowly condition—ever cautioning them not to despise the common people, nor think condescension unworthy of a scholar. On a Sunday night, when, if at any time, a Christian heart should be more than usually tender, he takes them separately into his study, converses with them concerning the state of religion in their soul, and gives them suitable counsel and encouragement. Though by no means a strict disciplinarian at home—indeed a little at fault in this respect—yet it is his custom, when some grave offender has been detected, solemnly to arraign him at family worship, and publicly pronounce the sentence of expulsion. Lamentations steeped in tears form that day's diary. But over others how joyous are the boundings of his heart! He has just been to hear a promising young pupil. Here is the record:—"This day Mr. ——— preached one of the best sermons I ever heard, concerning the happiness of the children of God. I had preached one on the subject some time before, but

when I considered how much superior his was to mine, it shamed and humbled me ; yet I bless God 'it did not grieve me. If any stirrings of envy moved, they were immediately suppressed ; and as soon as I came home I solemnly returned my acknowledgments to God, for having raised up such a minister to His church, and honored me with his education. I recommended him to the Divine blessing with the tenderest affection, leaving myself in the hand of God ; acquiescing in the thought of being eclipsed, of being neglected, if He shall so appoint ; at the same time, adoring Him, that, with capacities inferior to a multitude of others, I have been providentially led into services superior to many of those, in comparison with whom, my knowledge and learning is but that of a child." And now another who has gone through his whole curriculum with honor, is to leave the institution for some pastoral charge, and on the occasion a religious service is held ; the elders take part in the exercise, and brethren from the neighborhood are invited to share in the tutor's satisfaction. And yet another—having for a year or two tasted the anxieties of the ministerial life, and panting for the sympathy and counsel of the wise—wends his way to Northampton, and calls at Sheep-street, and there a greeting of no common sort awaits him ; Doddridge's house is to him as a father's house, and the young visitor, timid and modest, feels himself at home.

Well might Job Orton say, " After this account of

his behavior to his pupils, and concern for their usefulness and happiness, the reader who knows anything of human nature, and the attractive influence of love, will not wonder to be told, that they in general loved him as a father, and that his paternal advices and entreaties weighed more with them than the commands of rigid authority, or the arguments of a cooler mind, when the affection of the heart was not felt, or not tenderly expressed.”*

Doddridge’s pupils, on the average, were in number thirty-four; and as he sustained his office for two-and-twenty years, about two hundred young men passed under his academic care, among whom were one hundred and twenty ministers. Some were preparing to serve in the church of Scotland, and one young man who was intended for the English establishment, sought the benefit of a year or two’s tuition from the nonconforming professor.

Cecil used to say of Raleigh, “I know that he can toil terribly.” And on looking at the list of subjects in which Doddridge instructed his young men, we are perfectly astounded at the diligence which the variety of his knowledge evidently involved. Indeed, at every turn of his life, we see that the man must have toiled terribly. Yet with all his toil, it was impossible that he should make himself such a master of universal science as to be thoroughly competent to teach the whole,

* Orton’s Life, p. 118.

or have strength enough to go regularly round a circle of tuition so wide and varied ; and therefore, we cannot help congratulating the rising ministry, that the altered circumstances and spirit of the age have enabled us to introduce the great economic principle of a distribution of labor into our college system, and to allot to several vigorous and sanctified minds distinct departments of instruction, suited to their different intellectual tastes and literary attainments.

Looking at the doctor's herculean efforts throughout one of his academic sessions—the occupations of pastor, author, and tutor being combined—we cannot doubt that welcome indeed must have been the summer recess, allowing him some change of scene, and some little sips of recreation. As we read his life and letters, and fully charge our mind with the image of this model of earnest diligence, we are really so oppressed that we feel relief, sympathetic with his own, in thinking of his vacations. We are glad to go with him on one of his trips. Forthwith we sally out, in imagination, along the bad roads of the last century, by some “flying” coach, which managed to compass the distance between Northampton and London in a couple of days, till we arrive at Mr. Coward's house at Walthamstow, who entertains us with hearty cheer, and cordially drinks Mr. Doddridge's health after dinner. Getting into a post-chaise with him and Mr. Ashworth, we count with him, “thirty-five gates made fast with latches between the last mar-

ket-town and Stratford-on-Avon," where the doctor makes a pilgrimage to Shakspeare's grave. Next we go with him down to the hospitable mansion of the Welmans, "the glory of the Taunton Dissenters," who receive him with "princely elegance," at "a table fit for an archbishop." Then we slowly travel on to Plymouth, and see our friend "in a little boat dancing on the swelling sea," "or feeding a tame bear with biscuits;" and then on his way home we peep into his room at Lymington, where he sits on Saturday night, in a silk night-gown which Mr. Pearson has lent him, writing letters to his beloved Mercy; or, opening one of them from Ongar in Essex, we find that he has turned angler: "I went a fishing yesterday, and with extraordinary success, for I pulled a minnow out of the water, though it made shift to get away."

The excursion over, we must go back to the lecture room. As to the Doctor's system of instruction, "objections have been made, and not without reason, to the scholastic and technical form in which the materials are arranged: the blending together in one series of lectures, and a connected train of propositions, metaphysics, ethics, and divinity; the disproportionate attention given to the evidences of natural and revealed religion, compared with the narrow space allotted to the statement and vindication of Christian doctrines; and the employment, for the most part, of abstract general reasonings, instead of making a constant and final appeal to the

authority of Holy Scripture.”* But graver considerations arise in reference to Doddridge’s mode of teaching divinity. Job Orton, who, on the whole, was evangelical in his views, observes that his venerated master never expected nor desired that his pupils should blindly follow his sentiments, but permitted and encouraged them to judge for themselves. “To assist them herein,” we are informed, “he laid before them what he apprehended to be the truth with all perspicuity; and impartially stated all objections to it. He never concealed the difficulties which affected any question, but referred them to writers on both sides, without hiding any from their inspection.” Kippis says, “He represented the arguments, and referred to the authorities, on both sides: the students were left to judge for themselves, and they did judge for themselves, with his perfect concurrence and approbation, though no doubt it was natural for him to be pleased when their sentiments coincided with his own. Where this was not the case, it made no alteration in his affection and kind treatment, as the writer of the present narrative can testify.” The statement by Kippis is rather stronger than that by Orton, but they are substantially the same. They seem to intimate that the professor just placed before his pupils all that could be said for or against a given tenet, and then left them to choose between conflicting evidence.

* Mr. Morell’s Introductory Essay to Dr. Doddridge’s Miscellaneous Works.

On turning to the lectures published under the editorship of Kippis, we find, however, that while objections to the proposition laid down are candidly stated, answers are given to the objections, and they are treated as thereby set aside; so that the proposition is left to stand as having a satisfactory amount of proof in its favor. The written lectures do not appear to place theological doctrines before the student exactly in the light in which the two pupils of the illustrious master seem to represent. The lectures pronounce decisive judgment, noticing objections only to answer them. Not that it is intended hereby to express approval of the method, even in the printed book, if the author of these lines may speak frankly in reference to the productions of one whom he so highly venerates; for the method is somewhat of a dry and frigid embodiment of truth, like the skeleton-looking leaves of a hortus siccus. But we must not forget that a great deal was added *vivâ voce*, when the lectures were delivered in the class room. In these portions of the exercise, we suppose that Doddridge pursued a course in agreement with the report of Orton and Kippis. If at all, he then assumed, or approximated to, the impartiality of the judge, who, with no personal interest in the cause in question, and appealing to those equally indifferent to the result of the trial, states both sides, *pro* and *con.*, with all the dignified coldness of judicial candor. But this, we apprehend, is not the way to teach either religion or theology.

Religion appeals to the eye of faith, and is as true an assemblage of things in the perception of that spiritual eye, as any assemblage of other things can be to the natural eye. As such, the discoveries of revelation ought to be ever referred to. A thoroughly earnest soul, in speaking of them, should take his standing on the side of their truth and reality; and when *these* are disputed, reiterate the assertion of them, as he would the objective existence of the sun, if a blind man were to question whether there be such a thing at all. Freedom must be allowed to every man to speak as he thinks; to deny that freedom, is to compel hypocrisy. But while such liberty of speech is granted, and a kind spirit and loving mien shown to the speaker—if he utter error, then must there stand up a calm, dignified intolerance of that error—intolerance the most decided. Error we are always to treat as an enemy. Never are we to show it quarter. Life is to be spent in striving to kill it. It is a devouring dragon, in whose vicinity none are safe. It is a poisonous snake, which must be slain. The pilgrim and the soldier must be united in every one of us. Pilgrims to truth's temple should we be, lovingly showing all companion travellers the way. But, then, we must be also soldiers on truth's field—fighting to the last the hell-born error which, demon-like, ventures to claim standing on that holy ground. Theology, the science of religion, is distinguishable from religion itself. It has its definitions, syllogisms, and in-

ferences. There is the scientific expression of primary facts, the philosophical statement of principles, and the logical deduction of conclusions. The human is here mingled with the divine—in the last two, more than in the first. Conviction cannot be equally strong in reference to all. Conviction in reference to the fundamental portions of theology, must be stronger than in reference to the edifice built upon them. But conviction, so far as it really exists—conviction in the degree in which it is present to the mind, ought surely to be expressed with corresponding boldness and decision. Looking at theology as the science of truth, in its most momentous forms—truth binding up man's well-being and God's glory—we cannot consistently propound what we have conscientiously excogitated, in the shape of theological doctrines, in any other than a *positive, decided, earnest, hearty* spirit, showing that we regard as wrong and mischievous all counter-theories. As theologians, we must take a side in all grand theological questions, and show that we have taken a side. And in theology, as in religion, surely there should be intolerance of what is conscientiously deemed to be error, hand in hand with a perfect, hearty tolerance of the persons holding erroneous opinions.

Looking at the account given of Doddridge's lecturing, his mistake seems to have consisted in overlooking this: in supposing that candor and love towards heterodox *men* required him to deal gently with heterodox *princi-*

ples—that intolerance in reference to *persons*, is involved in the intolerance which has reference to *things*.

If by dogmatism be meant the habit of making assertions without proofs,—of requiring faith on the ground of an *ipse dixit*, such dogmatism is to be condemned ; but if by the dogmatist be meant one who is *earnestly positive* in what he asserts—being prepared to give a reason for what he believes, and trusting only to *that* for the acceptance of his dogmas,—every theologian should be a dogmatist. We protest not only against scepticism, but the *appearance* of scepticism, where we see our way to a conclusion. In short, we plead with boldness for a positive theology.

No doubt can be cast on the earnestness of Doddridge's religious convictions. These he most warmly asserted in his homiletic class, and at family worship, with what effect sometimes, in certain of the young men, the following passage from an unpublished letter will show :—" I was last night expounding the 1st of John in the family, and insisting on the importance of remembering and maintaining the Deity and satisfaction of Christ, when some of our good preaching seniors were pleased to express their contempt of what they heard, by laughing, and almost making mouths. You will probably guess at the persons, yet they are those whom some of our wise people would contrive to fix where Mr. Some and Mr. Norris were."* All could not be right in an academy

* MS. letters in the possession of Josh. Wilson, Esq.

where such things occurred. The grand defect in Doddridge seems to have been that, in reference to *scientific theology*, he considered the interests of moderation and charity required him sometimes to modify the utterance of his opinions in the presence of those whose sentiments differed from his own. The effect likely to be produced on any occasion by the absence of a positive tone in theological teaching, where positive conclusions have been actually reached, is an impression that those conclusions are either suspected of being unsound, or are felt to be unimportant. We fear some such impressions were occasionally received by certain of Doddridge's students.*

Doddridge was certainly not heterodox in his opinions upon the redeeming work of Christ, and the regenerating operations of the Spirit. His views on these points were moderately Calvinistic. It is also clear that he fully believed in the incarnation of a Divine nature in Jesus Christ, but his mode of conceiving of that great mystery somewhat resembled the scheme of Sabellius.†

* It is very refreshing to read Doddridge's declarations of his own honesty of purpose, under the uncharitable imputation some threw upon him. "The reflections which have been thrown upon me, as a double-dealer and an inconsistent man, have often put me upon submitting myself to the scrutiny of the all-searching Eye; and in my most serious and solemn moments, I have—I thank God—a constant sense of the uprightness of my heart before Him, and can say with that good man of whose afflictions He has caused me in this instance to partake, 'Thou knowest that I am not wicked.' Religion is with me an *inward* thing; and if it were not, it could not have supported me, as it hath done, in the nearest view of the Divine tribunal."

† He says (Def. lxxix.)—"The word 'person' commonly signifies one single, intelligent, voluntary agent, or conscious being; and this

He also believed in the pre-existence of the created soul in Christ.* It should, however, be remarked, that he was not of the speculative turn of mind which distinguished his eminent and holy friend Dr. Watts. He did not *dwell*, as that divine was prone to do, on the more mysterious bearings of theological truth. His at-

we choose to call the philosophical sense of the word ; but in a political sense it may express the different relations supported by the same philosophical person ; i. e. the same man may be father, husband, son, &c. ; or the same prince, King of Great Britain, Duke of Brunswick, and treasurer of the empire."

"Corollary : One philosophical person may sustain a great number of persons in the *political*, or, as some call it, the modal sense of the word.

"Proposition cxxviii.—God is so united to the derived nature of Christ, and does so dwell in it, that, by virtue of that union, Christ may properly be called God ; and such regards become due to him as are not due to any created nature, be it in itself ever so excellent."—*Miscellaneous Works*, p. 427.

Sabellius converted the real distinction of persons into a distinction of mere modes. God is called Father as the Creator of the world, and legislator ; Son in relation to the work of redemption ; and Holy Spirit, as the sanctifier of men. Hence, he regarded these three modes of manifestation (according to Athanasius) as $\alpha\pi\alpha\rho\iota\sigma\tau\eta\sigma\theta\alpha\iota$ or $\epsilon\kappa\tau\epsilon\lambda\iota\sigma\theta\alpha\iota$ of it.—*Hagenbach, History of Doctrines*, vol. i. p. 244.

Some resemblance exists between Doddridge's explanation of the word "person" and the language of Sabellius, but we question whether he would have adopted the mode of expression reported of the latter.

* He thus expresses his belief in the pre-existence of the soul of Jesus Christ :—"Forasmuch as, in several of the preceding scriptures, there is such a change and humiliation asserted concerning Christ, as could not properly be asserted concerning an eternal and immutable being ; as such, there is reason to believe that Christ had, before his incarnation, a created or derived nature, which would admit of such a change, though we are far from saying he had no other nature, and that all the texts above refer to this."—*Lectures : Miscellaneous Works*, p. 422.

tempt to search into the mode of the Divine Existence was not so daring as the gaze of his brother of the eagle eye and pinion ; yet he did venture to look into that insufferably glorious secret, and no wonder that when he did, his eye blenched, as the eye of mortal must, and that he talked strangely, as if not knowing what he said. Though Doddridge was very far from going to such an extreme, it may not be impertinent to notice that some men, in their speculations upon the mysterious, have thereby completely lost themselves in the subjects they have sought to understand. They remind us of the fable of Aristotle's death, who drowned himself, as we are told, in the waves of the Euripus, because he could not discover the philosophy of its tides, exclaiming, as he committed the suicidal act, " Since I cannot comprehend you, you shall comprehend me." Certainly, we should bear in mind that, to draw a clear line in our theological maps between the *terra cognita* and the *terra incognita*, is a primary problem which every divinity student should set himself to solve.

THE AUTHOR.

It is proper to preface our notice of Doddridge's writings by some reference to the state of religion among Dissenters at the time his authorship commenced, as we there find certainly the occasion of his first publication, and probably a circumstance which powerfully con-

tributed to guide his choice of practical divinity in his whole literary career.

The great lights of Nonconformity were almost all extinguished before the close of the seventeenth century. Of the illustrious triumvirate, Owen, Baxter, and Howe, the last outlived it just five years. Men of reputation, but of inferior rank, were the Dissenting leaders during the early part of the eighteenth century,—Mead, Annesly, Sylvester, Williams, Pomfret, Bennet, M. Clark, M. Henry, and Tong. The place of such men was occupied when Doddridge entered the ministry, by Harris, Calamy, Wright, Neale, Saml. Clark, and Watts, the last name far outpeering all the rest in lustre. Just before this period, Arianism began to lift up its head. The Exeter controversy commenced in 1718. The Salter's Hall conference followed the beginning of the next year. Among Presbyterians the revival of heterodox sentiments produced sad ravages. And if they did not find their way to any extent into Congregational pulpits, yet the close intercourse at that time between the two denominations could not fail to bring Congregational churches within the range of this withering blight. In many cases where the positive errors of Arianism were not adopted, their paralyzing touch was felt. The counties of Devonshire, Lancashire, Cheshire, and Warwickshire, were most affected. London, also, suffered considerably, though not in the same proportion.* The

* "The writer of the London MS. specifies the sentiments of all

efforts of Crisp and others, on the side of Antinomianism, tended to produce a reaction in favor of an opposite class of sentiments. Men, to avoid the tropical heat of a supra-lapsarian creed, plunged into the polar regions of Pelagian unbelief. "But as in the irruption of a tempest, it is often narrow in its span, while it is lengthened in its course, so was it with the inroad of heresy, and numerous and flourishing communities existed on either hand of its line of desolation."*

It appears, on comparing a list of Dissenting congregations throughout the kingdom, drawn up in 1716, with another list made in 1760, that the numbers had been diminishing through that period. A comparison of a list of the metropolitan churches in 1695, with another in 1730, also shows a slight decrease.

This sign of decay was perceptible to those who did not discern the more delicate, but not less serious symptoms. In 1730 an anonymous pamphlet was published; entitled "An Inquiry into the Causes of the Decay of the Dissenting Interest."† The writer manifested his ignorance of the root of the evil, by chiefly complaining that the orthodox party were so bigoted,—that sermons

the Dissenting ministers in London about the year 1730. The Presbyterians he classes thus :—Nineteen Calvinists, thirteen Arminians, and twelve Baxterians. All the Independents, he says, were Calvinists; twenty-seven thoroughly, and one somewhat dubious—three inclined to Antinomianism, and two who were disorderly did not deserve any particular remark."—*Bogue and Bennett*, ii. 300.

* Milner's Life of Watts.

† The author was Mr. Gough, who afterwards conformed.

were so exceedingly long, and prayers were so very short—and by then suggesting, as the grand remedy, that Dissenting ministers should cultivate polite and gentlemanly habits.* Many vainly wondered at the decay they witnessed. They saw that the descendants of Puritan heroes fell far short of their fathers' achievements, and "wist not that the Lord was departed from them."

Dissent is not an end, but simply a means to an end. Congregationalism is intended to lead to something further—nobler—brighter than itself. It is an instru-

* The author questions the assumption of extensive decay, noticing "in the metropolis several of the congregations, within these few years, that have been raised almost from nothing, as there may be others which have sunk considerably below what they were." Among the causes of existing decay, he mentions the following:—Putting youths to high-church schools; decay of trade; neglect of ministers, and their occasional immoralities; encouragement to *strolling Scotch ministers*! neglect of the rising generation; mismanagement when vacancies happen; and the carriage of senior ministers to young men.

The following remarks are worthy of notice:—"The case with many youths of considerable merit and great modesty is pretty much the same as with a tender plant. A warm and kindly sun, temperate air, and proper watering, will nourish and bring it to maturity; but a nipping frost and bleak wind will go very near to kill it, if they do not quite do it. Thus it is in the case mentioned. A senior minister who acts the part of a father, instils into them good advice with tenderness and affection, and countenances and encourages them, if he can do no more, will be a means of confirming them and fixing them amongst us. But if, instead of this, they are treated with severity—if they see worthless, confident fellows preferred before them, and especially if they have ill turns done them, and are ill used,—they will certainly be discouraged, and in danger to be drawn from us."

ment to promote spirituality of character, purity of conversation, distinctness from the world, union of hearts, and combination of efforts. Its purpose gives it value. If its framework could be kept in perfect order without being employed for these holy ends, it would be only like a piece of machinery in a show-room, deserving of inspection, but of no practical worth. Congregationalism is not an originating impulse; but a scheme to be worked by wise and holy power. It must be impelled by faith, devotion, and zeal; and must be guided by knowledge, prudence, and integrity. One of its distinctive attributes, as a system of voluntaryism, resolves itself simply into the absence of coercion. The Dissenter is left to act according to his conscientious convictions—he is not compelled by the *dictum* of his ecclesiastical governors. The impelling power must be sought in simple, earnest piety. “The spirit of the living creature must be in the wheels.” Ecclesiastical organization cannot of itself command God’s blessing. Evangelical truth and personal holiness are, in God’s sight, incomparably superior to all positive institutes. “To obey is better than sacrifice; to hearken, than the fat of rams.” The system may be kept intact, may be squared with the nicest accuracy, according to the primitive model; but, should the gospel be corrupted—should it be only imperfectly preached—should personal piety, in pastor or people, sink to a low ebb, the integrity of ecclesiastical order will avail nothing. Piety,

•

then, is everything to Dissent. It stands to it in the relation of both means and end. The improvement and diffusion of piety form its purpose; the existence and exercise of piety, its principle. From beginning to end it supposes spiritual life. Whether its churches be regarded as moral gardens, schools, or homes, they suppose life in what is there planted or placed, for culture, training, or comfort.

This was Doddridge's view. The publication of the "Inquiry" excited his attention, and called forth from him a reply. In 1730 he published "Free Thoughts on the Best Means of reviving the Dissenting Interest."*

Kippis says it is "a model of candor and politeness." No doubt it is; but it has incomparably greater excellences to recommend it to the friends of spiritual religion. Doddridge peeled off the rind, and pierced the mischief to the core. "We are concerned," he says, "for this interest, not merely as the cause of a distinct party, but of truth, honor, and liberty; and I will add, in a great measure, *the cause of serious piety* too." He suggests, therefore, the reflection, whether the decline of Dissent, so far as it obtained, did not arise very much from a declension in godliness among Dissenters. Adding, "If we find, upon inquiry, that this our glory is departing, it surely deserves to be mentioned as one cause, at least,

* Mr. David Some, of Market Harborough, to whom Doddridge was assistant, wrote on the subject the year before. "The Humble Attempt towards the Revival of Practical Religion," &c., by Dr. Watts, was published the year after.

of the decay of our interest ; and that all who sincerely wish well to it, should express their affection by exerting themselves, with the utmost zeal, for the revival of practical religion amongst us."

As to the means of improvement, he wisely suggests a strain of preaching, not drily orthodox, but full of earnestness and unction ; evangelical in its tone as well as in its creed, and marked by that prime feature of excellence—*adaptation to the popular mind of the age*. He rightly considers that the mass of the common people are the strength of Dissenting churches, and describes and urges such a kind of public ministration as is suited to them. This he does with a clearness and a force well worthy of the devout consideration of the whole Christian ministry in the present day. He makes the observation—which, however trite, is happily still so true—(and woe be to us if we heed it not!) "He who would be generally agreeable to Dissenters, must be an evangelical, an experimental, a plain, and an affectionate preacher." With equal pertinency he also recommends consistency of Christian life, the care of the young, and a conciliatory temper towards all Christ's followers.

In this first work by Doddridge we may discover the key to his whole literary career. The purpose of his first pamphlet was the purpose of every book he wrote—to revive, strengthen, and develop spiritual life. He was, according to the standard of attainment at that day, a scholar, critic, and philosopher ; but not in any of

those characters does he claim, or did he seek, the palm of pre-eminence. A fame—if not so brilliant in the republic of letters, yet illustrious indeed in the holy kingdom of the Lord of truth and love—belongs to him as a practical divine. He was a man of literary and scientific tastes, He had, from the cast of his mind and the course of his education, a keen relish for that refined enjoyment which is found in the pursuit of elegant literature. He was sensible of the charms presented in the classical poets, philosophers, and orators. The desire which animates the genuine scholar was in his breast no unwonted feeling ; and the ambition which haunts such an one was to him no strange lure. It would have pleased him, as a man and a student, to have won wreaths in the games of the intellectual Olympia. All this is evident from confessions in his letters, and from allusions in his works. But he mortified his taste ; he repressed his predilections ; he resisted classic charms ; he overcame intellectual ambition ; he left Olympia for that race-course in which the day of Christ will show he did not run in vain.

In the following passage from his sermon on The Evil and Danger of neglecting Souls, this tone of holy self-denial more than vies with its felicity of illustration :—" You must judge for yourselves, but permit me to say, that, for my own part, I would not for ten thousand worlds be that man who, when God shall ask him at last how he has employed most of his time while he

continued a minister in His church, and had the care of souls, should be obliged to reply, 'Lord, I have restored many corrupted passages in the ancient classics, and illustrated many that were before obscure; I have cleared up many intricacies in chronology or geography; I have solved many perplexed cases in algebra; I have refined on astronomical calculations, and left behind me many sheets on these curious and difficult subjects, where the figures are ranged with the greatest exactness and truth; and these are the employments in which my life has been worn out, while preparation for the pulpit, or ministrations in it, did not demand my immediate attendance.' Oh, sirs! as for the waters which are drawn from these springs, how sweetly soever they may taste to a curious mind that thirsts for them, or to an ambitious mind which thirsts for the applauses they sometimes procure, I fear there is often reason to pour them out before the Lord with rivers of penitential tears, as the blood of souls which have been forgotten, while these trifles have been remembered and pursued."

The religious spirit of Doddridge's literary career was very noble. It was not the heroic age of Dissent, nor an heroic age in any sense. It was an age of frost, not fire. There was at least a dash of the sublime in the man who sought to melt the ice.

A large portion of his works is composed of sermons, in all of which it is evident enough that he aims to shine simply as a guiding-star to Christ. His Sermons on the

Education of Children, published in 1732, and those addressed to young people, which issued from the press in 1735, were adapted, with eminent skilfulness, to the particular kind of holy use indicated by their titles. "Your Sermons to Young People," said Warburton, in one of his letters, "were extremely agreeable to me on many accounts. I have a favorite nephew, to whose use I particularly design them. It is my way, after I read a book, to give the general character of it in some celebrated lines or other of ancient or modern writers. I have characterized the author and his sermons in these two lines, written on the blank leaf before the title-page:—

'O friend! to dazzle let the vain design;
To mend the heart, and raise the thoughts, be thine.'

The Sermons on "the Power and Grace of Christ," and the "Evidences of the Glorious Gospel," which were produced in 1736, contain a touching and tender exhibition of the mystery of the cross for the comfort of sorrow-stricken souls, and an argument for the Divine origin of Christianity, conducted with so much wisdom and love, that it seems as if it must shut up the unbeliever to the faith which is in Christ Jesus. The scriptural doctrine of "Salvation by Grace," and the "Practical Discourses on Regeneration," which were given to the public in 1741, are admirable exhibitions of the grand method by which omnipotent mercy redeems and renews the sinful children of men. Besides these volumes

of homiletic theology, he published a number of detached discourses on particular occasions, all of which glow with the fire of his wonted loving zeal.*

His Memoirs of Colonel Gardiner exhibit the character of that soldier and saint in perfect sympathy with the deep-toned piety of him whom they commemorate; and it should not be overlooked that its publication, as indeed he might expect it would, brought upon him criticisms of no flattering order to human pride, from worldly circles, into which his name had found its way with a high reputation for learning and ability.†

The life of the Rev. Thomas Steffe, a beloved pupil, is a beautiful sketch of a youthful minister of Christ, of exemplary devotedness; and the book is evidently intended to arouse the Christian ministry to a more earnest discharge of their holy duties. "The Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul," which has so widely

* Besides the pieces included in his works, he wrote a Dedication of the Rev. D. Brainerd's Journal to the Honorable Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge. Also a Preface to a small piece by Mr. Some, respecting inoculating for the small-pox, with a view to remove religious scruples. Further, he revised and edited Leighton's Works, and translated his later productions.

† "I assure you, my omitting to write did not proceed from disrespect, for I really look upon you as my superior in every respect in which superiority is to be valued in knowledge, and piety, and good works. But what could I have said to you if I had wrote to you? Could I have told you that I thought it a good performance, and such as would be of use to the world? That I could not, after the many reflections that I heard the world make upon it. I could only have told you how much I wished that you had never published it."—*From the Rev. Dr. Ayscough, tutor to George III.*

spread the fame of Doddridge, is the working out of an original conception for the guidance of spiritual inquirers. No work of that kind existed at the time, and some such a manual was much needed. The first conception, however, was not his own ; it arose in the mind of his reverend friend, Dr. Watts ; " but, compelled by his growing infirmities to abandon his purpose, he relinquished the task to Dr. Doddridge, who after some hesitation yielded to his importunity, and completed the performance."* The prosecution of such a task fell in with the ruling passion of his life, and it is very interesting to notice the union of these two holy minds in so congenial a work,—the one like an inventive architect drawing the plan, and the other like a skilful builder executing the design of a spiritual lighthouse for the guidance of perplexed mariners into the calm haven of redeeming mercy ; and great indeed will be their sympathy in joy, when they become acquainted with the full number of the souls which together they shall have thus saved from the worst of shipwrecks.†

The book is not faultless. A more predominant exhibition of the gospel remedy would have been more apostolic, and it would have prevented an evil which some have experienced on reading it, who have entan-

* The Poet of the Sanctuary, by Josiah Conder, Esq., p. 129.

† Dr. Watts said, in a letter to the Rev. D. Longueville, minister at Amsterdam, " If there were any man to whom Providence would permit me to commit a second part of my life and usefulness in the Church, Dr. Doddridge should be the man."

gled themselves in its technical details, and who, in their anxiety to keep the track of the rise and progress, have forgotten that, after all, the grand object is to reach the cross. But with every reasonable abatement it is the best book of the eighteenth century, and, tried by the test of usefulness, we doubt if its equal has since appeared. Rendered into the leading languages of Europe, it has been read by few without impression, and, in the case of vast numbers, that impression has been enduring.* Doddridge's "Principles of the Christian Religion, in Plain and Easy Verse," another of the many lamps he lighted up in Zion's highway, was also kindled at Watts's torch, and shows how, like his honored friend and model, he condescended or aspired to be a teacher of babes.† His hymns, condensing the principal thoughts of his discourses, are relics choicely

* North British Review.

† In an unpublished letter of Doddridge to his wife, he says—"I have been amusing myself with making some little verses for the children. 'Tis a work Mr. Clark, of St. Alban's, proposed to me,—that I should draw up a little summary of religion in verse, for the use of little children, pretty much in sense the same with Dr. Watts's Second Catechism, which is the best short compendium I ever saw for matter and method. I have insensibly crept on through about a third part of the whole, and hope to end in a fortnight more." This little work was presented, through Dr. Ayscough, his tutor, to George III., then a boy. The tutor says, Feb. 16, 1745—"I must tell you, Prince George (to his honor and my shame) has learned several pages in your little book of verses, without any direction from me." I have been informed by my friend, the Rev. W. Legg, of Fakenham, that his uncle, who held an appointment in Windsor Castle, was once told by the King, "If I know anything of religion, I owe it to Dr. Ayscough, and that at an early age."

transparent, and truly rich. And well have they been compared to "spiritual amber fetched up and floated off," from sermons long since lost in the depths of by-gone time.* His great work, the "Family Expositor," is in perfect harmony with his other books. The desire to purify and refresh the soul of the reader, gushes out with a blessed fulness at the end of every section, in the form of an "Improvement," and sparkles ever and anon in living rivulets, under the hedges of a fruitful criticism, which border every page; and the prefaces too, especially the earlier ones, indicate the deeply devout spirit in which each volume was prepared, and the definite and supreme purpose of the author, throughout to promote *family religion*. Hence Warburton, when he received the first volume, afresh applauded the useful turn of his friend's great talents:—"Before I left the country, I had the pleasure of receiving your 'Expositor.' My mother and I look at it by turns. She, who is superior to me in everything, aspired to the divine learning of the 'Improvements,' while I kept grovelling in the human learning in the notes below. The result of all

* They were not published till after his death. Mrs. Doddridge says to Mr. Orton, May 4, 1755—"I have the pleasure to find, so far as this book as yet has been known, it has met with pretty general acceptance. Many of my best friends consider it as a valuable supplement to Dr. Watts, and, as such, are solicitous to introduce it into their respective congregations, along with his. I think I can truly say, I more wish this may be generally done, from the hope I have they may do something to revive religion in the world, than from any personal advantage."—*Unpublished Correspondence*.

'was, that she says she is sure you are a very good man, and I am sure you are a very learned one.'"* The only thing that Doddridge published of a strictly controversial kind, was in answer to a pamphlet entitled "Christianity not founded on Argument." The work to which Doddridge replied, very strikingly resembles some of the pernicious speculations of the present day, inasmuch as the writer, while professing reverence for our religion, denies that it can ever be proved by historical evidence, and asserts, that when it is believed, it can be so only as the effect of personal inspiration. Through the whole texture of Doddridge's strong reasoning in reply, there run those golden threads of thought and emotion which only pious minds can weave, and at the end these are again displayed in a beautiful tissue of elaborate and convincing arguments, explanatory and defensive, of those views of Divine influence commonly believed among us.

* "Dr. Doddridge, while engaged with his 'Expositor,' was in the habit of consulting one of the old members of his church on those texts of Scripture which contain in them the heights and depths of Christian experience—conduct equally complimentary to the Doctor's condescension and the venerable man's piety. The Doctor, though a pious man himself, knew that experimental religion was *progressive* in its character and operations, and beheld his hoary auditor as having many years the advance of him—beheld him like melon fruit, ready to drop off, or to be plucked for heaven. He was aware that he himself wanted age and experience for several passages; and, although he brought all that he possessed to bear upon them, he suspected there was still something beyond. To his own *head*, he required the advantages of the old man's *heart*; and united, *knowledge* and *experience* tell upon the understandings and affections of others."—*Rev. James Everitt.*

Thus a spirit of earnest piety animates all his productions. This gives them their chief, but not their only charm. They exhibit traits of literary excellence, pertaining to a high order. The works which would occupy in this respect the principal place, are the "Expositor," the "Lectures," and the controversial piece last noticed. The "Family Expositor" was the *chef-d'œuvre* of Doddridge, and carefully and slowly he piled up the stores of this enduring monument of his learning and ability. "I am drawing up," he says, as early as 1724, "but only for my own use, a sort of analytical scheme of the contents of the Epistles of the New Testament." Unconsciously he was then laying the foundation of his great work. Twelve years afterwards, the result of his studies had shaped itself into decided form, and, with all the trembling interest of an author, contemplating the publication of the main labor of his life, he divulges his plan to his friend Dr. Clark. But just as he was on the eve of printing the first volume, it was in danger of being destroyed, for some papers in his study having accidentally caught fire, the flames reached this, his most precious MS.* The alarm excited by the discovery was, however, succeeded by gratitude for the kind care of Providence; for though the papers were scorched at the

* A portion of the MS. of the "Expositor," bearing on its burnt edges signs of this accident, is, I am informed, in the possession of Mr. Bealby, North Brixton. Volumes of copious notes, in shorthand, containing the materials for the "Expositor," are preserved in the Library of the Coward Trustees.

edges, and bathed in molten wax, the written contents were all preserved,—a circumstance which called forth from the pious author expression of devout praise.

In 1739 the first volume appeared ;* the others followed at intervals,—the preparation of the work forming his early employment before breakfast, and absorbing all the moments he could spare from his other numerous toils. Tradition says, that in the room over the gateway of the academic dwelling in Sheep-street, this busy student pursued his expository labors ; and as one muses in the old chamber, fancy pictures him there poring over folios of learned lore, dotting down memoranda of judicious criticism, or, with a heavenly smile, guiding his

* In a letter to Mrs. Doddridge, Feb. 1738, he says, "Hett hath bid me four hundred guineas for my 'Family Expositor on the Evangelists,' and will take all the trouble and charge of the impression on himself, and pay me the money down."—The first volume, however, was published by subscription. Ten years afterwards, we find him in treaty for the publication of the fourth volume, on the Epistles. Mrs. Doddridge says, July 28, 1748, "I rejoice your journey has heretofore been on all accounts so pleasant. Permit me to congratulate you on the good end you have made of that troublesome affair. Eighty guineas is more than I expected, as things stood." It may be worth while to add another extract from the same letter :—"I wish my dear a pleasant interview with my Lord Archbishop. Indeed, you are so much taken up amongst these great people, that I do not know how you will condescend to converse with us poor mortals when you return. * * Our country is grown so good, that our judges have scarce any business, and would, of course, have been at full leisure to have enjoyed the pleasure of your company, had you been here ; it is a little unlucky that the persons you most wish to see, generally come when you are absent. Baron Parker officiated at the crown bar last night, and Judge Abney will, I believe, have done before noon to-day."—*Unpublished Correspondence.*

pen, while it leaves behind it copious streams of rich, fervid eloquence.

It appears from Orton's Preface to the sixth volume of the "Expositor," published after the author's death, that he had commenced the former one, beginning with the Epistle to the Romans, under the impression that "the time of his departure was at hand." The feeling pervaded his mind throughout the subsequent execution of his large design—it prompted him to unwearied diligence—induced him to work at his holy task wherever he might be, at home or abroad, without a day's cessation, and no doubt contributed to enable him to complete the first copy in the space of exactly two years after beginning it. Every reader is familiar with the story of Gibbon's pacing his favorite walk at Lausanne, on the enchanting banks of Lake Lemman, that memorable night when he had penned the last sentence of the "Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire." With emotions more enviable did Doddridge write—"Through the good hand of God upon me, which I desire most thankfully to acknowledge, I ended the first copy of the 'Family Expositor,' Dec. 31, 1748, exactly two years after I began to write upon the Romans, having pursued it during that time without the interruption of one single day; such health and such resolution did it please God to give me amidst the various scenes of business, danger, and amusement through which I passed. May His grace raise Himself a monument of praise from this feeble effort to

explain, illustrate, and enforce His Word."—"I ended my notes on the books I had thus paraphrased and improved, August 21, 1749, having daily pursued the work in like manner, whether at home or abroad."*

Though far inferior to the expository labors of Calvin and Beza, those of Doddridge will bear very favorable comparison with the efforts of preceding English authors in the field of biblical criticism. Less profoundly learned than Hammond or Patrick, and less acute than Whitby, he excelled them most decidedly in the perception of the true spirit of the Scriptures. With this prime prerequisite for his work, he brought to it also a measure of scholarship far superior to that of Henry or Pool; while at the same time, the liveliness of his manner appears in striking contrast with the leaden qualities of Dr. Gill. Doddridge is still cited as an authority in our critical Digests, and is spoken of with great respect in our best works of critical erudition. The Bishop of Durham goes so far as to say, "I know of no expositor who unites

* It appears that Dr. Doddridge intended to produce a work on some parts of the Old Testament, on the plan of the "Family Expositor." Mr. Morell, in his introductory Essay to Doddridge's Miscellaneous Works quotes the following lines from a MS. on the Minor Prophets, found among Doddridge's papers:—

"A new Translation of the Minor Prophets, with a short Paraphrase on those passages which seemed most to require it, divided into proper sections, with a practical improvement of each, for the use of families, and with large contents to each. Began Hosea, Oct. 1, 1750; Joel, Oct. 29; Amos, Nov. 9; Obadiah, Dec. 3; Jonah, Dec. 7; Micah, Dec. 20; Nahum, Jan. 7; Hab., Jan. 22; Zeph., March 8; Hag., March 25; Zech., April 1; Mal., May 14. The whole ended June 5, 1751," (about five months before his death).

so many advantages as Doddridge." The course of Lectures which, from their mathematical form, exclude the graces of composition, must be judged of according to the research they indicate, and the reasoning they embody. The former appears to have been surprisingly great; the range of reading necessary for such a production must have been immense. The latter is luminous and strong, placing the lecturer's opinions always in a clear light, and generally on grounds quite satisfactory. To the form, however, exceptions may be taken, not merely on the score of taste, but because, mathematical and moral reasoning being essentially distinct, the form of the one is not strictly applicable to the other.

The letters in answer to "Christianity not founded on Argument," reflect bright honor on the Doctor's acuteness and skill in argument. Rarely has a controversial work appeared of equal ability. It deserved the applause which it soon received. It was fraught with power more than sufficient for its task, and quite equal to its superlative temper. Precision, order, clearness, continuity, force, all on the same high level, distinguish this masterly production from beginning to end; and well would it repay careful perusal, now that the infidel controversy is being revived in a similar form, and under the same specious but intolerably false pretences.*

* This piece was much applauded by Mr. (afterwards Lord) Lyttelton.—See Doddridge's Correspondence, vol. iv. p. 191. I feel it my duty here to observe, that on comparing the MSS. of Doddridge's letters with the correspondence published, it appears that very

A remarkable evenness appears in Doddridge's compositions. They do not present much to provoke or invite criticism. Their faults are not such as to call for severe censure, nor their excellences such as to extort rapturous praise. In reading his works we are not detained, either by glaring imperfections or by glowing beauties, but we glide on quietly, pleased in a high degree by the calm loveliness of the whole prospect. Doddridge compared Baxter to Demosthenes; Kippis has paid Doddridge the compliment of comparing him to Cicero. The compliment betrays partiality, especially as it regards the diction of the English divine, which lacks the perfect finish and peerless rhythm of the classic model. There is a polish, however, in Doddridge's style, such as we miss in most of his nonconformist and many of his episcopal predecessors. He had studied in the Addisonian school, but he suffered himself to indulge in too great a redundancy of expression; yet many happy turns of language show his power over that instrument of thought, and several of his hymns, while they pretend not to the higher characteristics of poetry, are eminent examples of that mastery over words which makes a skilful versifier. His famous lines on the family motto, won the warm eulogium of

great liberties were taken by the editor. The passage containing Mr. Littelton's commendation is taken out of one letter and connected with another. Letters are thus pieced together. Many passages are left out. Some sentences also are introduced by the editor that have no existence in the originals

the old king of critics, as one of the finest epigrams in the English tongue.*

In philosophizing on human minds one can hardly help throwing them into a twofold classification—minds in which some one faculty stands out in overshadowing prominence, and minds distinguished by the harmony of their powers. Taylor, Edwards, and Butler, are illustrious types of the former class, and Howe and Hall of the latter. Doddridge differed essentially from the former. He had nothing like Taylor's golden mouth, pouring forth ravishing strains of imaginative eloquence; nor could he, with the skill of Edwards, forge and temper logical weapons, or with his dexterity wield them when prepared; neither could he, after Butler's manner, sink a shaft into the deepest strata of thought, and exhaust the spring. The cast of his mind differed from theirs,—differed *in toto*. But the same cannot be said

* "Live while you live, the epicure would say,
And seize the pleasures of the present day.
Live while you live, the sacred preacher cries,
And give to God each moment as it flies.
Lord, in my life, let both united be,
I live in pleasure, when I live to thee!"

For the following lines I am indebted to my friend, Mr. Charles Reed:—

*^ Written by Dr. Doddridge when his daughter wounded her foot
by treading on a thorn.*

Oft I have heard the ancient sages say,
The path of virtue is a thorny way!
If so, dear Cælia, we may know,
Which path it is you tread, which way it is you go."

on comparing him with Howe and Hall. It is well known he admired Howe, and Hall admired him. Inferior to them in degree, he resembled them in his mental idiosyncrasy. His mind was essentially of the same order with theirs. No power beamed out with an eclipsing brightness, but all shone in harmonious and equal conjunction, like the soft influences of Pleiades, those seven fair sisters of the sky.

Doddridge's mind had not that intensity of power which becomes creative, but it had in it that appetency for knowledge which leads to the large acquisition of mental wealth. If not born into the aristocracy of genius, he brought into the world endowments which enabled him to become a first-rate capitalist in the commonwealth of talent. If not to be ranked amidst the coroneted peers of English science or song, he attained to a leadership among the commoners of learning and practical wisdom. Nor did he hoard his treasures, but liberally dispensed them, according to the maxim of the Hebrew sage, and the strain of the British bard.

“Wisdom that is hid, and treasure that is hoarded up, what profit is in them both? Better is he that hideth his folly, than he that hideth his wisdom.”

“Heaven does with us as, we with torches do,—
Not light them for themselves, for if our virtues
Did not go forth of us—’t were all alike
As if we had them not. Spirits are not finely touched
But for fine issues—nor nature ever lends

The smallest scruple of her excellence,
 But like a thrifty goddess she determines
 Herself the glory of a creditor,
 Both thanks and use."*

THE MAN OF INFLUENCE.

Great as Doddridge's talents were, varied as was his learning, and eminent as was his piety, the reputation in which he was held by contemporaries seems rather to exceed even the high estimate of his excellence formed on the study of his life, his letters, and his works. Fame presents a reflection of his image still larger and more brilliant. In an age when compliments formed no small part of the staple of correspondence, the number of persons who wrote to Doddridge seemed to vie with each other in the praises of his worth.

That such a man would stand high in his own denomination was to be expected, and he did so; yet, even in that quarter, he found envious detractors;† but

* The two extracts are combined by Trench on the Parables.

† Mrs. Doddridge observes, in a letter from Bath, August 19th, 1746:—"I hope my dear will not suffer his mind to be much ruffled by the seeming neglect of friends, or unjust calumny of enemies; for my part, whilst I am so happy as to be esteemed and loved by the man whose regard is capable of giving me the highest pleasure of anything in the world, the smiles and frowns of others sit lightly upon me." * * *—"Unpublished Correspondence." "As for the unmanly flirts, and ungenerous reflections of those who are not worthy to carry your books after you, it puts me in mind of a dog barking at the moon, which, after all his impotency shines, and is still very far out of his reach."—*Letter from the Rev. J. Barker, Correspondence*, vol. v. p. 19.

the detraction was small compared with the admiration. His writings were valued, his books publicly read,* his visits warmly welcomed, his services earnestly sought, his labors fervently applauded. In his annual excursions he preached to large and admiring assemblies, and was sometimes escorted from place to place by two or three brethren, with respect bordering on homage. He was consulted on their affairs by churches not only in different parts of this kingdom, but on the continent.†

But the honorable name of Doddridge was known, revered, and cherished beyond the boundaries of the sect to which he belonged. Clergymen of the Church of England courted his friendship. The author of the "Divine Legation of Moses," at the commencement of his remarkable correspondence with the Dissenting divine, acknowledges with gratitude "the honor of so considerable a patron." Referring to the second volume of the "Expositor," he remarks, "The greatest thing I can

* With respect to Colonel Gardiner's Life, the Rev. R. Pearsall, of Taunton, says, "I gave notice that I would read it in public, and did so two evenings a week for five weeks, till the whole was finished."—*Doddridge's Correspondence*, vol. iv. p. 572.

† I have obtained, through the kindness of my friend the Rev. B. Slight, entries from the church books at Rotterdam, relative to Doddridge. He was frequently consulted by the good people there. In 1748, this entry occurs: "For a book as a present to Dr. Doddridge, 80 florins," (about £6 14s.). M. Rocchetto acquainted the consistory that Dr. Doddridge, in a letter to him, assured him he had received the books they sent him, together with their letter. At the next vacancy in the pastorate his opinion about a successor was sought: they joined in sending "a letter to Dr. Doddridge at Lisbon." At a subsequent meeting his death is noticed.

say of it is, that it is equal to the first; and the truest thing I can say of both, that they surpass anything of the kind." "The learned claim you," cries the great Churchman, while good-humoredly chiding him for his praise of Hervey. Bishops, and other dignitaries, besides some of the nobility, are numbered among his familiar correspondents, and persons of noble name were his most intimate friends. On a visit to Cambridge he received marks of attention extremely flattering,* while his literary reputation travelled over Europe, and brought him home assurances of great esteem.†

Kippis intimates that he was elated by the eminence to which he rose. It is also said he was not insensible to the incense of flattery; and Barker, in a clever letter,

* "Dr. Doddridge spent a couple of days here last week. I showed him all the civility I could; at first, indeed, merely as a friend of yours, but it soon became the result of my own inclination. He favored me with much curious conversation, and if I judge right, is a man of great parts and learning, and of a candid and communicative temper. I now reckon him amongst my acquaintance, and thank you for him."—*Mr. Caryl to Dr. Warburton.*—Dr. Doddridge says to Mrs. Doddridge, "Dr. Middleton showed me several very fine curiosities; and I, on the other hand, had the pleasure of informing him of several very curious and valuable MSS. in the library of which he had the charge; of which neither the Doctor himself, nor any of the gentlemen of the university that I saw, had ever so much as heard, though they are the oldest monuments relating to the churches of Italy."

† All this involved a large correspondence: "I marshalled my unanswered letters, and found them one hundred and six, near one quarter of which reached me since Friday noon (and it was then Monday evening), and all this though I have written between fifty and sixty letters the last fourteen days, with my own hand; having no secretary."

hits at what he deemed his errors; all of which, however, as he enumerates them, certainly leaned on virtue's side. "Are you aware what a creature you are? I love you beyond expression, and admire your abilities, furniture, and spirits, more than you imagine, and not a man in the world rejoices more in your usefulness than I do; and yet I often make myself merry with your character and conduct. I will give you a sketch of it. You are so entirely devoted to God, to truth, and holiness, that it is very easy to impose upon you, under the appearance of any of these, and are so perfectly made up of candor and good nature, that a pious enthusiast or a godly dunce is welcome to your table and heart.* You are so good yourself that you think everybody else ten times better than they are, see merit in the darkness of midnight, cannot see faults without a noon-day sun, forgive injuries before they are confessed, confer favors as a reward for affronts, and will never believe but that all who are in good earnest in religion, and enter into the belief, practice, life, and spirit of it, are to be embraced by you, because Christ receives them, let their opinions or denominations be what they will. You—but I will not oblige you any further now, but thank you for that sermon on candor, which is the very picture of your mind,

* Such a man was likely to be imposed upon. "Indeed," he says, when smarting under one of the frauds to which he was subject, "I have been so often imposed upon, that I am the less excusable in this instance, and have very little but the goodness of my intention to plead in my behalf."—*Correspondence*, vol. v. p. 109.

and highly relished by your faithful and affectionate brother Barker."*

But Doddridge never availed himself of his reputation, or exerted his influence, for any sordid or selfish ends, but from first to last employed the whole in the cause of humanity, and the service of his adorable Redeemer. He once, by employing his influence with the great, saved a deserter from being shot. Another time he labored for the deliverance of an Irishman condemned to be hanged in Northampton, and so attached to him the unhappy creature, that the latter on his road to the gallows paused, by permission, at the Doctor's door, and knelt down to pray with tearful earnestness for his pitiful benefactor.† He helped others in schemes of usefulness, and tried to set on foot schemes of his own. He

* The Rev. John Barker, one of the most eloquent preachers of that day, was a very intimate friend of Doddridge. He was pastor of the church at Hackney; but in 1741 became minister at Salters' Hall. Here Doddridge was invited to join him. Mrs. Doddridge thus writes in a letter dated June, 1741:—"I am concerned to hear of good Mr. Naman's death; I allow the temptation is very strong, and I think if you can withstand it, as I believe you will, it is one of the greatest proofs of your affection for Northampton that you may perhaps ever have it in your power to give; as I believe there is hardly a person in the world that you would think yourself so happy in joining with as good Mr. Barker."—*Unpublished Correspondence*.

† It may here be noticed that at the time of the rebellion in support of the Pretender, Dr. Doddridge encouraged persons in his congregation to enlist in the royal army, under the Earl of Halifax, who raised a regiment at Northampton. One of the Doctor's pupils, a son of Lord Kilkerran, volunteered his services, and carried the colors under the patriot Earl. Doddridge printed, at his own expense, a friendly letter to the soldiers.

advised Wesley, in a long letter, what books it was desirable preachers should read ; and Mr. Benjamin Forfitt, one of the founders of the Society for Promoting Religious Knowledge among the Poor, by distributing Bibles, Testaments, and other books, says, in a letter to him, " I do not know, dear sir, whether justice does not oblige me to inform you that if the world receives any advantage from this design, it is indebted to Dr. Doddridge for it." In 1741, he devised an extensive plan for the advancement of the gospel at home and abroad.* It was a missionary association, the first of the kind we ever read of. Cromwell resolved to set up a council for promoting the Protestant religion throughout the world. Richard Baxter advocated the erection of a college to teach students the languages of the heathen, with a view to qualify them for missionary labors. Robert Boyle supported and encouraged John Elliot, the apostle to the Indians. Societies were formed in England, Scotland,

* The details are given in the dedication of the sermon on "The Evil and Danger of Neglecting the Souls of Men." The dedication of this very solemn discourse, worthy of being read in connection with Baxter's "Reformed Pastor," is addressed to the ministers in Norfolk and Suffolk, particularly those with whom the author had an interview at Denton, June 30, 1741. One who was present on that occasion says, "He entertained us with an excellent discourse, from 2 Peter v. 6. A remarkable day indeed, when the presence of God filled our assembly ; and not myself only, but many others have with pleasure owned it was one of the best days of our lives. Though the season was hot, the auditory very much crowded, and between four and five hours spent in the public worship, none thought the hours tedious, and wished for a dismissal."—*Funeral Sermon on the Death of Dr. Doddridge, preached at Yarmouth, by Richard Frost.*

and Denmark, to promote the preaching of Christianity in other lands, and the Moravians were heroic laborers in the field ; but Doddridge seems to have led the way in establishing what may be termed an Auxiliary Congregational Association in Aid of Missions. This was his project :—"That pious people unite as members of a society ; that they daily offer up some earnest prayers for the propagation of the gospel in the world, especially among the heathen nations ; that they attend four times a year for solemn prayer ; that some time be then spent in reviewing the promises relating to the establishment of the Redeemer's kingdom in the world ; that any important information of the progress of the gospel from foreign lands be communicated at these quarterly meetings ; that each member contribute something towards supporting the expense of sending missionaries abroad, printing Bibles, and other useful books in foreign languages ; establishing schools for the instruction of the ignorant, and the like."

Still nobler purposes swelled out as life was ebbing,*

* The following passage from a letter by Mrs. Doddridge to Job Orton, in 1764, will be read with interest :—"I send you all the papers of the dear deceased, with a view to your drawing up of the Memoirs of this important, and to me, when I consider it in all its parts, surprising life ; of the vast extent and importance of which, I confess that, notwithstanding my intimate knowledge, I was not so fully aware as afterwards, by going over all his papers, which presented it to me in an united point of view ; though then, as well as in the slight review I have now been taking, in order to dispose them in some little order, that scripture was with sad propriety continually occurring to my mind, as I doubt not it will to yours, 'My purposes are broken off.'"—*Unpublished Correspondence.*

and this hard-worked saint exclaimed as he was nearing heaven, "I am now intent upon having something done among the Dissenters, in a more public manner, for propagating the gospel abroad, which lies near my heart. I wish to live to see this design brought into execution, at least into some forwardness, and then I should die the more cheerfully." It was indeed the passion of his life to promote the interests of evangelical truth, and save the souls of men. And though condemned by some, and suspected by others, for so doing, he took a deep and sympathetic interest in the evangelical labors of Whitfield. It seems strange in our day to think of Whitfield being regarded as an enthusiast by orthodox Dissenters. Yet such was the case. Bradbury poured on him streams of wit.* Barker looked on his sermons as low and coarse; and one brother, writing up from the country, calls him "honest, crazy, confident Mr. Whitfield." But Doddridge regarded him otherwise,† and in this respect seems to have stood almost alone among the leading Nonconformist ministers. He prayed at the Tabernacle, at which good Dr. Watts was much concerned; and when Whitfield visited Northampton, Doddridge gave him the use of his pulpit, in consequence of which he had a very formal

* A curious correspondence between Bradbury and Whitfield arose out of a letter written by the latter to the former on his attending a public dinner. There is a copy of the correspondence among the Wilson MSS., Dr. Williams's Library.

† He speaks of him as "a flaming servant of Christ."

and solemn, yet withal discreet and cautious, expostulation from Mr. Coward's trustees.*

* Doddridge replied—"I shall always be ready to weigh whatever can be said against Mr. Whitfield as well as against any of the rest; and though I must have actual demonstration before I can admit him to be a dishonest man, and though I shall never be able to think all he has written, and all I have heard from him, nonsense, yet I am not so zealously attached to him, as to be disposed to celebrate him as one of the greatest men of the age, or to think that he is the pillar that bears up the whole interests of religion among us."—*Correspondence*, vol. iv. p. 292.

CHAPTER IV.

HIS SOCIAL RETIREMENT.

WE have seen what Doddridge did—we shall now see more fully what he was.

If ever there existed a heart fit for love to nestle in, 'twas his. He was sensitive, yet unsuspecting, candid, and tenderly kind, easy of access, and full of sympathy; abounding, also, in courtesy, which he felicitously terms the "outguard of humanity and friendship." His amiableness sometimes placed him in a false position; and even from a wish to live in peace with all, he occasionally involved himself in misunderstandings with some. Extremes meet, and Doddridge, in trying to be in every instance candid, was suspected of being, in certain instances, insincere. With great talents for conversation, "his discourse not unfrequently rising to the splendid," and with a love of letter-writing which could not be checked by his numerous official engagements, his company was courted, and his correspondence sought, among the richest social privileges. With no mean pretence, no vain parade, but from the abundance of his heart, he

declares, "The chief thing I value, next to the enjoyment and service of God, is the love and converse of my dear friends." As a pictorial comment on this beautiful confession, one likes to follow him along that pleasant road from Northampton, to the parsonage-house at Weston Favel, with its brown stone halls, bay windows, and terraced garden,—to hear him there talking, with the freedom of an unbosomed friendship, with the kindred-hearted Hervey, perhaps wandering with him "among the tombs," or looking up with him at "the starry heavens." And then we approach the stately halls, as hospitable as they are romantic, of Ashby-de-la-Zouch, and see Doddridge, with the dignity of a gentleman, and the earnestness of a Christian, conversing on the most important of all themes with the good Countess of Huntingdon, and the rest of the pious circle she has gathered round her noble hearth to meet the Doctor; or we accompany him to her Ladyship's town residence, where he preaches in the drawing-room, and the ladies entertain him with their voices and the harpsichord after dinner; and he hears of the blessing that has attended his books to people of "rank and figure," and the noble hostess tells him especially of one Mr. Knight, who has been converted by reading "Colonel Gardiner's Life." Next we travel with him down to Croydon, where Gilbert West meets him with his chariot, and carries him to his classic seat at Wickham,—redolent of the memory of Pitt and Lyttelton,—and

there the learned visitor and host spend their time chiefly in religious and philosophical discourse, in one or other of the elegant retreats in the garden; the result of which is, that their hearts are "very much twisted together, and they are truly sorry to part." During his London visits, he makes "multitudes of new and very obliging friends," so that he is "almost lost in the crowd of them:" he is "feasted and regaled like a prince, from day to day," by people who quarrel for his company. Now he spends some hours with Sir Harry Houghton, who takes him in his chariot to see "a mathematical curiosity," and from thence to the Parliament House. Next he goes to Mr. Halford's, with whom, sitting out the fire, he chats till two or three o'clock in the morning; and another time we find him holding earnest conversation in Latin with four German divines, two of whom are devoted missionaries, and by their simple tales of holy love and labor, they win and carry home the heart of this devoted man. Not less pleasant is it to watch him expressing welcome and affording hospitality to guests at his own abode—hailing, for example, the rival of the brave and somewhat stern, yet love-fraught Gardiner, when he visits Northampton, and to listen to the experimental conversation between the Scotch colonel in his quaint northern dialect, and the English divine, who gives a rather vehement utterance to the softer speech of the south.*

* I cannot resist the temptation to insert here the following graphic

Perhaps the most remarkable of all is the friendship between Warburton and Doddridge. The man who in his books appears the proud Churchman, the intolerant

sketch of the Colonel :—" Amongst the visitors at their father's house, at first to the children more formidable than the Doctor (Dr. Stonehouse) and, by and by, the most revered of all, was a Scotch cavalry officer. With his Hessian boots, and their tremendous spurs, sustaining the grandeur of his scarlet coat and powdered queue, there was something to youthful imagination very awful in the tall and stately hussar; and that awe was nowise abated when they got courage to look on his high forehead, with overhung gray eyes, and weather-beaten cheeks, and when they marked his fine and dauntless air. And then it was terrible to think how many battles he had fought, and how in one of them a bullet had gone quite through his neck, and he had lain a whole night among the slain. But there was a deeper mystery still. He had been a very bad man once, it would appear, and now he was very good; and he had seen a vision; and altogether, with his strong Scotch voice, and his sword, and his wonderful story, the most solemn visitant was this grave and lofty soldier. But they saw how their father loved him, and how he loved their father. As he sat so erect in the square corner seat of the chapel, they could notice how his stern look would soften, and how his firm lip would quiver, and how a happy tear would roll down his deep-lined face; and they heard him, as he sung so joyfully the closing hymn, and they came to feel that the Colonel must indeed be very good. At last, after a long absence, he came to see their father, and stayed three days, and he was looking very sick and very old; and the last night, before he went away, their father preached a sermon in the house, and his text was, 'I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him.' And the Colonel went away, and their father went with him, and gave him a long convoy; and many letters went and came. But at last there was war in Scotland. There was a rebellion, and there were battles. And then the gloomy news arrived,—there had been a battle close to the very house of Bankton, and the king's soldiers had run away, and the brave Colonel Gardiner would not run, but fought to the very last; and—alas for the Lady Francis!—he was stricken down and slain scarce a mile from his own mansion door."—*North British Review*, No. xxviii.

and paradoxical dogmatist, the pedantic scholar, the theological aeronaut, the logical gladiator, the man of clever tricks and daring feats, the intellectual marvel of his own age and of ours, assumes a perfectly different aspect, and becomes truly lovable, at the fireside of our Nonconformist tutor. Down he comes in his carriage to Kettering, on the 25th of May, at noon, when he sends back his horses, and then moves on to Northampton in the less commodious conveyance of the Doctor's "chair," sent in due time to meet him. With all his heart he writes to his Dissenting host three days afterwards: "I have abundance of thanks to return for the very friendly entertainment I met with at Northampton from you and your excellent lady. I must tell you frankly, you have more happiness than comes to the share of one man, and to make it the more exquisite, of several kinds. Providence has treated you with a feast of many courses, which none but a good Levite under the old law, where the dispensation was exact, could fairly pretend to. That you may long enjoy every part of it, especially 'that last and best, which shares and doubles all the rest,' is the earnest prayer of, dear sir, your most affectionate friend and brother, W. Warburton."* Great as was Doddridge's learning, and strong as was his mind, no doubt his private social manners

* Several very interesting letters of Warburton to Doddridge occur in the published Correspondence. One of them is quoted in Hurd's "Life of Warburton;" but the Bishop omits to mention the name of the Dissenting divine to whom it was addressed.

exerted a more potent influence still over the giant-like theologian and critic, touching him with a resistless spell, and lulling asleep the turbulent passions of his heart. Doddridge's spirit seems to have been to him almost like the gentle Una leading the lion, in that most beautiful of Spenser's fairy and queenly dreams.

While caressed by bishops and dignitaries of the Establishment, as well as by others of noble rank, his preference for Nonconformity was decided and firm; and, except in cases where their bigotry or jealousy alienated from him members of his own denomination, he felt himself most at home with his brethren. His most intimate and confidential friendships were with these. He loved to take St. Alban's on his way to London, and then turn aside and tarry for a night with good Dr. Clarke, his early friend and patron. Arrived in London, he takes up his head-quarters in Moorfields with Mr. Cruttruden, a substantial Nonconformist layman; dating his letters thence as from "the castle of friendship;"—or he tarries with the well-known family of the Snells, at Walthamstow;—or with good Mr. Barker, whom he so tenderly regards; "who prays as nobody else can pray;" who, amidst pecuniary losses, "increases the lustre of his character by a charming mixture of fortitude, submission, tenderness, compassion, and cheerfulness," and is altogether "such a Christian and such a friend as is very, very seldom to be found or heard of." And then he goes a round of visits among

old Dissenting connections,—spending a day with Mr. Neale, from whom he receives counsel and advice respecting temporal affairs; or dining with Mr. Newman, drinking tea with Mr. Bradbury, and enjoying an evening with Mr. and Mrs. Godwin—the good lady, in her great complaisance, lighting up “six wax tapers to receive him, because she knows he likes a light room.” Most of the distinguished names among the London Dissenters of that period appear in Doddridge’s Correspondence in the number of his friends, but one especially is named with honor. Here lies a letter dated “from dear Dr. Watts’s study.” He comes with Lady Abney to meet his friend, and they return together, in her Ladyship’s coach, to Newington.—But now “the poet of the sanctuary” is growing too old and infirm to show this kind of attention any longer, so Doddridge takes coach to Newington, where he finds Dr. Watts “much enfeebled by his late fever, yet very conversable, and better far than might be expected.” “Miss Abney is grown finely tall, and my lady not older than last year.” Another time, a pleasant day is spent, much the pleasanter for seeing Dr. Watts, and other friends in the same place, “particularly Lady Abney’s family in such comfortable circumstances.” There are pleasant walks in the garden, and cheerful talking in the parlor; Mrs. Cooke entering her protest “against ministers’ wives wearing curled hair and large hoops.”*

* These illustrations are gathered from original letters, now lying

The last interview between Doddridge and Watts occurred not long before the death of the latter. The Rev. Samuel Lavington, of Bideford,—a man of congenial spirit, and one who ever venerated the memory of both,—happened to be present, in the freshness of his youth, listening with intense delight to the interesting colloquy of men so famous in Israel,—and he was wont to relate, in advanced life, when talking of the days of “auld lang syne,” the story of this parting scene. They supped at Mrs. Abney’s house, at Stoke Newington, in company with Dr. Gibbons. Much cheerful conversation passed between them; and the poet pleasantly related to the company how he had been imposed upon by certain persons who had tasted of his bounty, and how, after the death of some of his pensioners, the relatives actually continued, in the name of the deceased, as if they had been living, to claim and receive his accustomed gratuities. The narrative, one would imagine, did not fail to divert the amiable Doddridge, who had himself so often, in various ways, been victimized by designing knaves; and if he did not, on the occasion, crown the stories of his friend with similar ones relating to himself, we could almost answer for it, that this was not because he was unable. Supper over, the venerable bard, oppressed by his infirmities, rose from his chair to retire to his chamber, when Doddridge rose and followed him to the door,

before me, several of which are omitted in the volumes published by Mr. Humphreys.

in an attitude expressive of ardent attachment and veneration, stretching out his arms as if, (to use Mr. Lavington's language—who, when he told the story, suited the action to the words) Elisha was endeavoring to catch the mantle of the ascending prophet.* The elder saint soon after that went up to heaven, and the younger followed after a very little while: Watts died in 1748; Doddridge in 1751.

From the varied society of all these London friends, Doddridge carried home many a balmy reminiscence to refresh him in many winter hours, till the summer pilgrimage of friendship came round again.

Extending his journey into the eastern counties, he delighted in visiting, among others, the worthy Mr. Scott, pastor of the Old Meeting at Norwich, in whose house he describes himself as attaining "the zenith of happiness, the high noon of joy."

In one of these visits, when Mr. Scott had grown old and infirm, Doddridge took the pastor's place, in the pastor's presence, at the Lord's table, and administered, in his own solemn and touching manner, that blessed

* This interesting fact was communicated to me by my friend the Rev. Mr. Rooker, late of Tavistock, now of Plymouth. He also mentions, that it was related by a friend who knew the Abney family, that Dr. Watts was so beloved by the domestics, that they would put themselves in the way to receive from him signs of kindness, or marks of approbation. In the family of Mr. J. Rooker, of Bideford, is a MS. volume of seventy hymns by Doddridge. All are included in Orton's edition, with the exception of six or eight, of which three or four appeared, some years since, in the *Congregational Magazine*.

sacrament of love which makes all Christian hearts feel their everlasting oneness in Christ. And very beautiful is it, as we picture the scene in that venerable and antiquated house of prayer, with its huge pillars,—dark oaken pulpit and pews,—and mural tablets and hatchments, to meet with the little incident recorded by Harmer; that the learned pastor pleaded as a precedent in favor of his devolving such a duty upon another, the case of Polycarp, who did the like at Rome, at the request of the Bishop Anicetus—"a graceful management of antiquity," as Harmer says,—an agreeable correspondence in modern practice.* How Doddridge's love for Mr. Scott and his family was reciprocated by them, is seen from the following extract of an unpublished letter, written by Miss Scott, in 1746:—

"We regard you, we will not say as the chief ornament and support of the Dissenting interest, but of vital, powerful Christianity in a degenerate land. How indulgent has Providence been to spare you! I and my dear father have been joining in our most affectionate thanks to Heaven, and we now join in our most earnest entreaties to yourself, to do all that in you lies for the preservation of so important (oh! how important!) a life of future years of usefulness."†

Taking a summer tour through the midland counties,

* Harmer's *Miscellaneous Works*, p. 183.

† There are in the published Correspondence some beautiful letters to Miss Scott, when she was in deep spiritual depression.

down into Somersetshire, his letters disclose many a touching incident; and to take one out of several, we find a notice of his welcome from Fawcett and Darracott, cordial in both cases,—rapturous in the latter; the seraphic-hearted apostle of the west bursting into tears, “as if about to lose his father,” when Doddridge seemed as if he would accept the invitation of old Mr. Marshall, who struggled to be first to say, “Dear Doctor, make my house your home.” And then, to the Northamptonshire brethren, how strong and tender was his attachment! “Long,” said he to them, “have we beheld, and, blessed be God, long have we felt, how good and how pleasant a thing it is for brethren to dwell together in unity. Long has the odor of this precious ointment filled our little tabernacles with its perfume.” Some of Harborough, and Norris of Welford, were cherished names in the long list of his endeared companions and fellow-laborers in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ.

With affection most intense did he love his own domestic circle. With a fondness almost excessive did he dote on his dear wife, Mercy,—writing to her when from home, after long years had matured their union, with all the flush and fervor of a first attachment. To his daughter, during a visit at Walthamstow, he says, “Indeed you are so dear to me, that everything which looks like danger to you, afflicts me sensibly in its most distant approach. It has pleased God so to form my heart, that I question whether any man living feels more

exquisitely on such occasions. The life of either of my children, and of such a child, is more to me than the treasures of a kingdom ; and there is hardly anything in which your excellent mamma is not immediately concerned, which I so much desire, as that you may all live to bless the world many years after I have left it." And never was there paid a tribute of paternal love, blended with submissive piety, more exquisitely tender and manly than that which Doddridge offered in his incomparable sermon on the death of his darling Elizabeth, in her fifth year, which is said to have been written, in part, upon the coffin which inclosed her remains.*

Some characters in the history of their social life shine with a forbidding grandeur. Their virtues are stern, awful, majestic. They seem to retire from us. They are fenced round with a superiority that keeps us at a distance. Their brilliant points are points of repulsion. Others beam with a mild, attractive light : their virtues are of the gentle cast : they seem to approach. The distance between us lessens the longer we look. Their goodness is magnetic. Before the former we uncover our heads, and kneel down ; the latter we embrace as friends. We need not say to which class Doddridge belongs.

* My venerable friend, the Rev. T. P. Bull, has in his possession the original MS. of this discourse, which he brought to show us at the Northampton meeting, when this memorial was presented. In Dr. Doddridge's private account-book, in the possession of Mr. Charles Reed, there occurs the following item, under the proper date :—" For funeral expenses, £12 7s. 3d."

CHAPTER V.

HIS SPIRITUAL LIFE.

RICH, ripe fruits of holy, Christ-like labor borne by Doddridge, plainly indicated the existence and vigor of a corresponding inward life. It is not necessary for our satisfaction respecting the vital grace of Christian character, that there should be disclosed to us the secret processes of the soul's experience, any more than that for us to know that a tree is living we should see its roots. But the penetralia of the inner man has been opened in the case of Doddridge, and the sacred things there disclosed are too precious to be passed by without some looks of lingering admiration. His private papers reveal the rise and progress of religion in his soul, like a river-course cleansing itself from its first impure admixtures, and swelling into a broad, deep flood of silvery splendor. As we turn over his diary and letters, his growth in grace is manifest: from year to year he increases in Christian stature. He puts away childish things; he drops his boyish follies, and rises into the grave, earnest, strong-willed, consistent man of God.

No man ever became what Doddridge was by accident. The methods he adopted for the growth and government of spiritual life are notable. Taking God's written word as his Magna Charta law, he, like many other good men, and not unwisely, enacted for himself, in harmony with these, certain bye-laws for the better carrying out the spirit of his supreme obligations. He framed rules for the employment of time, the order of business, his reading, his prayers, his self-examination, and the whole range of his daily conduct. These were reduced to writing, and in them were embodied the definite standard he meant to aim at—the minute laws he meant to work by. If the *ideal* excellence proposed be not defined and lofty, and the rules adopted in its pursuits strict and exact, the *actual* excellence attained will be irregular and low. Material builders work by lines of mathematical correctness, and spiritual builders must work by lines of moral perfection. When we forget Divine rules, and go on building without reference to them, such faith and holiness as we so erect, soon become “as a bowing wall and tottering fence.” Deviating from the perpendicular, the work falls down, and our labor is all lost. And never does the spiritual workman, any more than the mechanical one, in his happiest efforts attain to the ideal standard at which he aims; but it would be idle and foolish on that account, in either case, to throw aside the plumb-line, and say, aiming at perfect exactitude is useless. Rather, after

failure, whatever its degree, should we not return to the reconstruction of our spiritual life task according to the original rule—persuaded that, though approximation to faultlessness is all we can expect to secure in this life, the standard of perfection must be kept in view, or even approximation will be impossible? So did Doddridge. He aimed and strove, and when he failed, he sought forgiveness of the Divine Master under whom he worked, and returned to his work anew, according to the old rules. Many a lamentation do you find in his diary over follies and failures, over purposes broken, and temptations yielded to; but the end of all is a fresh visit to the cross, and renewed cries for spiritual succor. His papers show how he was ever striving to bring his thoughts and affections under the mastery of his will. He instituted a kind of spiritual police, to keep in order the refractory, and too often mob-like, dwellers in the soul's republic; a method by no means to be despised, for it is one which has proved astonishingly effective in the experience of certain hard-willed men. Doddridge seems to have been benefitted by the expedient, though, like so many of us, he had immense trouble with some of the vagrant thoughts which frequent and hang about the mental thoroughfares. He had still more trouble with those vigorous affections of his; and, after pruning their wild luxuriance, he often had to lament their rapid re-growth. Like the mariner, who ever and anon takes the sounding of the sea, and looks at the bright stars

overhead, to ascertain where he is, and whither he is going,—so, did the divine mariner, in his heavenward voyage, carefully at the same time noting down in his spiritual log-book the result of his observations. Having marked the passing religious experience of one period, he would review it afterwards, in order to measure the progress or retrogression of his course.

With all his religious exercises there was blended the spirit of prayer; and if one thing more than another appears conspicuous in the revelations of his inner life, it is the habit of enlarged and frequent intercourse with God. The intensity of this habit was remarkable, especially in the latter periods of his history. From his diary, it appears that on certain occasions he devoted a large portion of the day to supplication: he had strong faith in the power of prayer. How he agonized for others, as for himself, interceding for flock, pupils, and children by name! In yonder vestry did he spend many of those seasons which he marks conspicuously in his spiritual calendar. Again and again does he speak of "*my asylum, the vestry*," thus crowding that spot with hallowed memorials, which like rich spiritual tapestry hang round the walls, in the eye of those familiar with his secret confessions. "An asylum" no doubt it was from rough storms, by which his gentle spirit was oftentimes overtaken; but in reading his meditations at these times, we find it was many things besides an asylum, presenting to our view the chequered landscape of

a pilgrim's journey,—becoming “a slough of despond,” and “a wicket-gate;” “an interpreter's house,” and “a hill difficulty;” a “valley of humiliation,” and “an enchanted ground;” “a delectable mountain,” and “a land Beulah;” and all of these by turns, perhaps in one short day. It was a place of conflict. John Huss once dreamed he saw, on the one side, the powers of the world busily effacing from the walls of his chapel of Bethlehem the pictures of Jesus, and on the other, angels' hands restoring them in more than their original beauty and brilliancy. And so, as we look on Doddridge in his vestry, do we seem to see the image of Christ brought out in fresher colors by the heavenly influence of prayer and meditation, after earthly and still more potent powers for evil had been striving to wipe it out. It was a mount of vision. Humboldt describes the Peak of Teneriffe, when the current of heated air pierced the veil of vapor, and the traveller, standing on the edge of the cinder-circled crater, saw through the opening the vine-covered slopes of Orotava, and the orange gardens, and bananas of the coast. And how, on that hallowed spot to which we have just referred, did our spiritual pilgrim catch enchanting views of spiritual things—of regions the sight of which refreshed his cloud-covered soul, and filled him with unutterable delight!

At the Lord's table did he, with pre-eminent energy, endeavor to lift up his soul to God for his own purifica-

tion and comfort, himself feeding upon the spiritual provision which he proceeded to distribute among his flock. Sometimes the ingushing of his joy was too impetuous even for his large heart to hold,—like Arnold, who told his wife, three weeks before his death, that he felt “quite a rush of love in his heart towards God and Christ.” The morning of one of his sacrament days he mentions in particular, as a period when God was pleased to meet him in his secret retirement, and to pour into his soul such a flood of consolations, in the exercise of faith and love, as he was scarcely able to sustain. It would have been a relief to him, he said, to have been able to utter strong cries of joy. These days were, indeed, as the days of heaven dropped down on earth—transfiguration days, when, in the bright cloud, and his Lord’s presence, he could cry with Peter, “It is good to be here.” From one of the beautiful landing-places in his heavenly ascent, which such seasons afforded, we find him taking a survey of his spiritual duties; and how sweetly he talks of them, as they lie spread around him, like a delightful land!—“It is pleasant to read, pleasant to compose, pleasant to converse with my friends at home, pleasant to visit those abroad—the poor, the sick—pleasant to write letters of necessary business, by which any good can be done—pleasant to go out and preach the Gospel to poor souls, of which some are thirsting for it, and others dying without it—pleasant in the week-day to think how near another Sabbath is;

but, oh ! much more pleasant to think how near eternity is, and how short the journey through this wilderness, and that it is but a step from earth to heaven."

At a later period he states, in a letter to his wife—"Last Lord's-day was our sacrament day, and indeed it was a most comfortable one to me ; my joy at that ordinance was so great, that I could not well contain it. I had much ado to forbear telling all about me, as well as I could—for it would have been but in a very imperfect manner—what a divine flame I felt in my soul, which, indeed, put me greatly in mind of Mr. Howe's "full stream of rays." Were it possible to carry such impressions through life, it would give the soul a kind of independence far too high for a mortal existence. It was indeed, in the most literal and proper sense, a "joy unspeakable and full of glory."*

* He often in verse expressed his devout feelings. The following lines, written on Christmas-day, 1742, are a specimen. They are given me by Mr. Charles Reed, and I insert them because they have never been published before :—

On the Nativity of Christ. (From Luke xi. 10-12.)

"Hail! Progeny Divine!

Hail! Virgin's wondrous Son!

Who, for the humble shrine,

Didst quit the almighty throne.

Thee, infant Lord! our voices sing,

And be the King of grace adored.

"Ye princes, disappear,

And boast your crowns no more;

Lay down your sceptres here,

And in the dust adore.

Where Jesus dwells, the manger bare

In lustre far your pomp excels."

Sometimes his vigorous fancy, roused by rapturous excitements, would create in the still hours of night, holy and beautiful dreams. One in particular he had, after a conversation with Dr. Clark, on the state of the soul after death. He dreamed that he was dead, and that his spirit soared away into those deep regions of the infinite, which oftentimes awaken our trembling curiosity. He felt, as he lost sight of this noisy, busy world, how vain and empty are the objects which excite its inhabitants so much ; and while musing on the theme, and committing himself to the care of the Divine pilot, as he embarked on the ocean of immensity and sailed amidst islands of stars, he fancied he was met on the shores of heaven by an angel guide, who conducted him to a palace which had been assigned for his abode. The dreamer wondered at the place, for it made him think that heaven was not so unlike earth as the teachings of Scripture had led him to expect ; but he was told that there he was to be gradually prepared for unknown glories afterwards to be revealed. In the inner apartment of the palace stood a golden cup, with a grape-vine embossed on it, which he learned was meant to signify the living union of Christ and his people. But as he and his guide were talking, a gentle knock at the door before him announced the approach of some one, when, the portals unfolding, revealed the majestic presence of the Redeemer of the Church. The now glorified disciple immediately fell at the feet of his gracious Lord, but was raised with assur-

ances of favor, and of the kind acceptance which had been vouchsafed to all his loving services. Then taking up the cup and drinking out of it, the Saviour put it in his servant's hands, inviting him to drink, who shrunk from the amazing honor; but was told, "If thou drink it not, thou hast no part with me." He was ready to sink under the transport of gratitude and joy which was thus produced, when that condescending One, in consideration of his weakness, left him for a while, with the assurance he would soon return, directing him in the meanwhile to look and meditate upon the objects which were around; and lo! there were pictures hung all about, illustrative of his own pilgrim life—scene after scene of trial and deliverance, of conflict and victory, meeting his eyes, and filling his heart with love and wonder. And as he gazed on them, he thought,—what we often fancy will be the saint's first thought in heaven—how all the perils of his former life were now forever over. Exulting in his new-found safety, a burst of joy broke the enchantment of his celestial dream, and he woke again, amidst floods of tears, to the consciousness that he was in the body still. Under the inspiration of this dream, he wrote that favorite hymn—

While on the verge of life I stand,
And view the scene on either hand,
My spirit struggles with its clay,
And longs to wing its flight away.

Where Jesus dwells, my soul would be;
It fains my much loved Lord to see;

Earth twines no more around my heart;
For oh! 't were better to depart.

Come, ye angelic envoy, come,
And lead the willing pilgrim home:
Ye know the way to that bright throne,
Source of my joys, and of your own.

That blessed interview, how sweet!
To fall transported at His feet!
Raised in His arms to view His face,
Through the full beamings of His grace!

To see heaven's shining courtiers round,
Each with immortal glories crown'd:
And while His form in each I trace,
With that fraternal band embrace.

As with a seraph's voice to sing!
To fly, as on a cherub's wing!
Performing, with unwearied hands,
A present Saviour's high commands.

Yet, with these prospects full in sight,
I'll wait thy signal for my flight:
And in thy service here below,
Confess that heavenly joys may grow.

The secret of all spiritual life is faith in the unseen. Very diversified have been the gifts and attainments of holy Christian men; very various their idiosyncrasy of character; but here we touch the meeting-point, the centre of unity among them all. A firm and living belief had they in the spiritual verities revealed in the Gospel of Christ. Peter was ardent, and John was gentle; Luther was bold, and Melancthon bland; Baxter was controversial, and Howe contemplative; Whitfield

was ever excited, and Wesley was ever calm; but in them all there was striking down into the lowest depths of the soul the mighty power of faith, even as, all the globe over, in zones torrid and temperate—in the old world and the new,—under every part of the earth's prolific vegetation—under the palm and under the pine—under the olive and under the oak—there are the same enduring rocks of schist, basalt, and granite. And so with Doddridge, that faith which is the substance of things hoped for, the conviction of things not seen, was the grand substratum that bore up all the beauty and power of his spiritual life and holy character. He had a heart-penetrating faith in the truths of the Christian revelation, and it had been cultivated by deep thoughtfulness and study, by long-repeated patient meditation, by musing again and oftentimes upon the same truth, till the shadows melted from it, and it came up before the mind a distinct and living thing.

And in the intensity and vigor of his spiritual life, so nourished and sustained, was the secret of his efficiency in Christian labor. A negative, dark, cold, inert state of mind with regard to the Gospel—a state of mind, which, if not amounting to *dis*-belief, is of the nature of *un*-belief—sadly impairs the power of a man's ministrations, and makes him speak with a sort of paralytic muttering, instead of the bold, articulate tones in which souls enjoying a healthy manhood talk of Divine things. The minister in such a state, trying to do what Dod-

dridge did, will fail because he is not what Doddridge was—even as the Egyptian magicians failed when they tried, with their poor enchantments, to effect what Moses and Aaron achieved through the inward working of a Divine power. Doddridge spake with earnestness, out of the fulness of his heart, and hence the force of his ministrations. He was a living soul, and therefore God employed him, as he does such souls, not after the manner of a mere instrument, but after the manner of an honored agent. He employed him, not as he used Sennacherib and Nebuchadnezzar, and men of that stamp—like implements of labor like such things as axes and saws, rods and staves,—things which, when they are done with, are cast away and burnt,—but as he employed Paul and John, workmen honored while in their office, and rewarded with costly distinctions when their toils were over.

CHAPTER VI.

HIS LAST DAYS.

A COLD caught in December, 1750, as he was going to preach Dr. Clark's funeral sermon, laid the foundation of Doddridge's fatal illness. He recovered considerably and then relapsed; pulmonary disease appeared, and he was more and more indisposed. The end of his exemplary labors now rapidly approached. The last ordinance came, and the holy man, having preached about the general assembly and church of the First Born, talked very sweetly at the table of Him who holds the stars in his right hand and walks among the golden candlesticks, expressing confidence in his care and love, and dropping hints relative to his own dissolution, so that those who listened to his voice feared they should soon see his face no more. Then came the last sermon at Northampton, from that glorious text, "Whether we live, therefore, or die we are the Lord's," full of sanctified thought and elevated feeling, exactly such as might have been expected from one who seemed conscious he was just entering under death's dark arch-

way, but saw that city, which is ever suffused with divine sunlight, lifting up its gates on the other side. And then came the last service of all, at the ordination of the Rev. Mr. Adams, at Bewdly. Next came the parting visit to the loved and faithful Orton, at Shrewsbury, when Doddridge received from Barker the wonderfully impassioned letter, which surely no one can read without mingling his tears with those in which Doddridge bathed it as he read the burning lines:—

“Consent and choose to stay with us a while longer, my dear friend, if it please God. This is not needful to Northampton and its adjacent towns and villages, but desirable to us all, and beneficial to our whole interest. Stay, Doddridge, oh stay, and strengthen our hands, whose shadows grow long. Fifty is but the height of vigor, usefulness and honor. Don't take leave abruptly. Providence hath not directed thee yet on whom to drop thy mantle. Who shall instruct our youth, fill our vacant churches, animate our associations, and diffuse a spirit of piety, moderation, candor, and charity, through our villages and churches, and a spirit of prayer and supplication into our towns and cities when thou art removed from us? Especially who shall unfold the sacred oracles, teach us the meaning and use of our Bibles, rescue us from the bondage of systems, party opinions, empty, useless speculations and fashionable forms and phrases, and point out to us the simple, intelligible, consistent, uniform religion of our Lord and

Saviour ? Who shall—but I am silenced by the voice of Him who says, ‘Shall I not do what I will with my own ? Is it not my prerogative to take and leave as seemeth me good ? I demand the liberty of disposing of my own servants at my own pleasure. He hath labored more abundantly. His times are in my hand. He hath not slept as do others. He hath risen to nobler heights than things below. He hopes to inherit glory. He hath labored for that which endureth to eternal life,—labor which, the more it abounds, the more it exalts and magnifies its objects, and the more effectually answers and secures its end. It is yours to wait and trust, mine to dispose and govern ; on me be the care of ministers and churches. With me is the residue of the Spirit. Both the vineyard and the laborers are mine. I set them to work, and when I please, I call them and give them their hire.’ With these thoughts my passions subside—my mind is softened and satisfied. I resign thee, myself, and all to God, saying, ‘Thy will be done.’” Then came the visit to Bath and Bristol, and the ineffectual use of the hot-wells, amidst expressions of sympathy and proofs of delicate attention from persons of high rank ; friends at Northampton all the while meeting three times a week to intercede for him with the only Preserver of men. But it was in vain. The hoarse cough, the low voice, were unmistakable premonitions. But his mind was peaceful. “I bless God,” he says, “that I have the powerful supports of

Christianity; nor is it any grievance of heart to me, but, on the contrary, an unspeakable pleasure, that I have spent my life among the Protestant Dissenters, and sacrificed to honor, liberty, and conscience, those considerations which persons devoted to avarice and ambition think great and irresistible."

Not to neglect the last hope, it was resolved he should go to a warmer climate. Then came the journey to Falmouth, to embark for Lisbon. As fancy sees the falling leaves and rain, and hears the autumnal wind of that year, just a century since, how they seem to drop and sweep with sad prophetic significance round the old-fashioned chariot and four which bears the languid frame of our dear Doddridge through the rough wet roads of Devonshire! We feel, as we ride along with him, as if the hearse were not far behind. Violent symptoms at the place of embarkation suggest the proposal, "Shall he return?" He answers, "The die is cast, and I choose to go." We go with him on board the commodious packet-boat secured for him by his friend Warburton; and, as we are touched to the heart by the patience of the sufferer, we are equally affected with admiration at the heroism and tenderness of the brave-hearted woman his faithful wife. The last letter is dispatched:—"Let us think of this as a momentary state, and aspire more ardently after the blessings of that. If I survive my voyage, a line shall tell you how I bear it. If not, all will be well, and (as good Mr.

Howe says) I hope I shall embrace the wave, that, when I intended Lisbon, should land me in heaven. I am more afraid of doing what is wrong than of dying." The vessel looses from her moorings, and sails out to sea, when the soft air and fresh breeze revive the sufferer. Sitting in his easy chair, as the September sun plays on the water, and comes pouring in at the cabin window, he whispers to his wife, "I cannot express to you what a morning I have had. Such delightful and transporting views of the heavenly world is my Father now indulging me with as no words can express." And then the rapture of his countenance seems to utter the lines of his own hymn—

When death o'er nature shall prevail,
And all its powers of language fail,
Joy through my swimming eyes shall break,
And mean the thanks I cannot speak.

After being becalmed some days in the Bay of Biscay, where the intensity of the heat threatens his speedy dissolution, he reaches the coast of Portugal. The heights of Cintra, the church and light-house of Nossa Senhora de Guia, the convent of St. Antonio, and the town of Cascaes come in view. A rare scene of beauty and grandeur is the entrance to the Tagus :—"Convents and quintas, gray olive yards, green orange groves, and greener vineyards ; the shore more populous every moment as we advance, and finer buildings opening upon us ; the river, bright as the blue sky, swarming with

boats of every size and shape, with sails of every imaginable variety; innumerable ships riding at anchor far as the eye could reach, and the city extending along the shore, and covering the hills to the furthest point of sight.* The day is so fine, the air so soft, the scene so novel, that they impart fresh strength and spirits to the invalid voyager, who for two hours continues upon deck, and is so refreshed as to indulge in flattering hopes of recovery. But these promising appearances are illusive. Landed at the port, and hospitably entertained at the house of Mr. King,† the son of one of his old members, he gradually sinks. He is removed into the country, but the rainy season comes on and produces a change which cuts off all expectation of recovery.‡ The spirit

* This description of the Tagus is taken from "Southey's Life and Correspondence," vol. ii.

† Dr. Doddridge, in a letter dated August 12th, 1746, alludes to some news he had received from this gentleman:—"Mr. King writes me word that the Portuguese looked on the English government as quite overthrown; upon which the common people began to think it was not necessary to keep on terms with heretics, and the Papists, though protected there by us, threatened soon to wash their hands in the blood of Protestants. Yet he says many of them have lost vast sums of money by the prodigious wagers they have laid off the success of the rebellion."—*Unpublished Correspondence, in the possession of Josh. Wilson, Esq.*

‡ The following passages from an unpublished letter from his wife, give a particular account of Dr. Doddridge's illness:—"My time, after the first day, was chiefly employed great part of the night in writing letters, as I had no time for this in the day, which was in a great measure taken up in looking after lodgings, which I was not able to procure till Wednesday evening. And as the Doctor was very desirous we should get into the country as soon as possible, we purposed to have went to them on the Thursday; but I was taken so

rises in joy as the body sinks in death ; and at last, on the 26th of October, 1751, a gentle sleep falls on the worn-out frame, a harbinger of more tranquil slumbers to remain unbroken till the judgment bell shall toll time's requiem, and ring in the morning of eternity.

All that is mortal of Doddridge sleeps in the burying-ground of the British factory ;* but the immortal spirit,

violently ill in the night, as not to be able to stir out of my room for three days.—On the Thursday the dear deceased was seized, and we were both too ill to be able to move our quarters ; but on the Monday, as we were both better, we went to our lodgings, though I was so weak as hardly able without help to walk across my room. Our lodgings were about three miles out of Lisbon ; and though he was conveyed in a sedan-chair and carried very slow, yet he was so extremely fatigued that he wanted to have gone to bed as soon as he got in ; but notwithstanding the repeated charges that had been given, and the promises of the person of the house, that the rooms and beds should be thoroughly aired, when I came to examine his bed, I found it so damp that I was forced to have large fires made, and every part of the bedding aired ; so that he could not be got to bed for more than three hours.—What still increased this melancholy scene was my maid's being taken ill, I think the very next day, and incapable of doing anything for us for several days. The sudden change of weather, which came on soon after we got into our lodgings, cut off everything I had to hope from air and exercise, and by the manner in which it affected him, I doubt not was the appointed instrument of Providence to cut shorter his few remaining days. He never was out of his room but once after the first night he was put to bed, which was on the Wednesday about the middle of the day ; the weather being fine, he walked, with my helping him, into another large airy room that we had joining to our lodging-room."

* A simple monument was erected over his remains. This, in the course of time, became decayed ; but the Rev. Mr. Miller, the British chaplain in 1814, had the stone cleaned at his own expense, and the letters recut. In 1828, the Rev. Mr. Taylor caused a new marble tomb to be erected, of which a drawing now lies before me. It bears the following inscription :—

" Philip Doddridge, D.D., died October 26th, 1751, aged 50."

the man himself, is where they no more sleep than die, for "there is no night there."

A beautiful letter from Mrs. Doddridge, inserted in the correspondence, but too long to be introduced here, shows the Christian magnanimity with which she bore the heavy trial thus laid upon her by her heavenly Father in a land of strangers. She soon returned to her desolate home, and devoted herself, with characteristic energy and wisdom, to the formation of the character of her four surviving children. They had from their infancy been mainly dependent upon her instruction and influence, their father's numerous public engagements having interfered with the maintenance of much parental oversight and instruction on his part. The son was sixteen years of age at the time of his father's death, when he was sent to Dr. Ashworth's academy to study for the ministry. Letters still preserved show, that before his studies were completed he became conscious the ministry was not the office to which he had received a vocation, and, relinquishing his early prospects, and disappointing, probably, a mother's hope, he adopted the study of the law. Miss Doddridge was married to John Humphreys, Esq., of Tewkesbury, to which town Mrs.

To this—according to the "Congregational Magazine" for 1830—is added:—

"With high respect for his character and writings, this stone of remembrance was raised upon a former one in decay, in the month of June, 1828, at the desire and expense of Thomas Taylor, of all his numerous pupils the only one living."

Doddridge retired with her two unmarried daughters, Mary and Anna Cecilia. This excellent lady lived to a good old age, and distinguished by noble qualities of mind and heart, and after passing through fresh domestic trials in her last days, entered her everlasting rest in 1790, at the age of eighty-two. Her children seem all to have been possessed of vigorous minds, and in this respect to have inherited their mother's endowments; especially Mary, whose mental qualities were evidently of a very superior order. She died at Bath in 1809, at the age of seventy-five.*

* A lineal descendant survives in the person of Mr. John Doddridge Humphreys, son of the editor of the Correspondence, grandson of Mr. Humphreys, and great-grandson of the doctor. He was present at the meeting in Northampton when this memorial was read.

CHAPTER VII.

RESULTS OF HIS LABORS.

DODDRIDGE's ministry extended over the space of nearly thirty years. We have seen what was the state of things among Dissenters towards the close of the first decade. Evidence remains that no general improvement took place during the latter portion of his life.

A comparison of such imperfect statistics as it is in our power to consult, shows a diminution in point of numbers. Pedobaptist congregations, including both Presbyterian and Congregational, are reported in a MS. in Dr. William's library, as being 843, in the year 1715.* In 1773 they sink down to 729. The decrease was in the Presbyterian congregations. Several probably became Independent. The great defect was, that Dissenters generally did not take proper means to meet the spiritual wants of the age, by the employment of missionary efforts.† Few meeting-houses had been built, or new churches formed, since the first excitement occa-

* But the Baptists increased from 246 to 391.

† The Fund Board and the King's Head Society, as will be seen from the postscript, were not inactive.

sioned by the Toleration Act. Nonconformists had been resting on their oars; churches, meant to be lights of the world, had been shut up and hidden; the four walls of the meeting-house had been, in too many instances, as a bushel or a bed to conceal the candle. Doddridge evidently saw the mischief of this, and sought to remedy the evil. He was projecting large schemes in reference to it, when death put a stop to all his zeal in this world. But the state of numbers is not the only or the chief consideration. As in the Establishment of that period, so among some of the Dissenters, the distinguishing truths of the gospel were laid aside, or rarely inculcated. Daniel Neal, in 1740, complains that evangelical preaching, according to the moderate Calvinistic type, was much out of fashion in the metropolis. Barker, three years afterwards, laments that the state of things was much the same as it had been; that the disposition to charity continued amongst Protestant Dissenters, but he could not say much as to their faith. He observes, that some charged their fathers with having put believing in the place of doing; he wished the men of his day might not put giving in the place of believing. In the following year, 1744, the same writer exclaimed, "The Dissenting interest is not like itself." He hardly knew it. It used to be famous for faith, holiness, and love. He had known the time when he had no doubt, into whatever place of worship he went amongst Dissenters, his heart would be warmed and comforted, and his edifica-

tion promoted. "Now," he says, "I hear prayers and sermons I neither relish nor understand. Primitive truths and duties are quite old-fashioned things. One's ears are so dined with reason, the great law of reason, the eternal law of reason, that it is enough to put one out of conceit with the chief excellency of our nature, because it is idolized and almost deified. How prone are men to extremes! What a pity it is, that when people emerge out of an ancient mistake, they seldom know where to stop! Oh for the purity of our fountains, the wisdom and diligence of our tutors, the humility, piety, and teachableness of our youth!"

The period has justly been designated one "of gathering gloom and spiritual decay;" yet the lamentations of Barker and others, together with the appeals of Dr. Conder, in his "Serious Address," occasioned by the decline of ministerial piety, published in 1775, and other expostulations of the same nature, show there were men who, Elijah-like, were zealous for the Lord of Hosts. Nor should it be forgotten, that it is possible they were a little like Elijah in another point of view,—that they might draw too unfavorable conclusions in reference to the state of religion in those times. Yet, with every abatement that charity can suggest, a large indictment, sufficiently sustained, lies against the spiritual condition of that age. Historic truth compels us to add, that Arianism, at the time we are now speaking of, was considerably on the increase among the Presby-

terian Dissenters. Moral decorum, politeness of demeanor, affability of intercourse, and intelligent instruction on general religious topics, sufficed to recommend the minister and to secure his influence. The absence of evangelical truth, the want of an earnest, positive strain of teaching, paved the way to the denial of Christ's proper divinity, and with that the rejection of the related truths of the atonement, justification by faith, and renewal through the Spirit. The ministry, in many cases, went gliding down into Socinianism; and Priestly, in his *Memoirs*, with singular candor traces the progress of the descent. Nor would this negative and lifeless scheme of Christianity have sufficed to keep together the people who professed it, or to have secured support for the ministry, had not endowments, those pillowy props of heterodoxy and formalism, preserved the system in existence.

To the churches of the Congregational order these statements, in reference to the growth of heterodoxy, do not at all apply. There is no evidence of their departure from the evangelical creed. But it is to be feared, that though the Arian and Socinian heresies were repelled from the borders of the Congregational department in the church, the dull, soporific, and death-like spirit which those heresies engendered, inflicted its torpedo touch on not a few of the pastors and people. Orthodoxy was preserved, but it was cold. Truth was watched over, defended, cherished, but it was truth asleep.

Yet to some Independent congregations happily this charge of lukewarmness did not apply ; neither were all the Presbyterians infected with error, and smitten with the palsy which it brings. The doctrines of the Puritans continued to be proclaimed from certain pulpits, both Presbyterian and Independent, with an unction and fervor which would have been distinguished even in earlier and better days. Darracott and Fawcett,*

* The following able sketches of these two worthy men are taken from the article in the "North British Review," before noticed:—

"With moderate scholarship, and with nothing brilliant in his thoughts, his eager aspect and glowing countenance gave to truths oft-told a freshness equal to originality, and even to the coarsest minds there was something irresistibly captivating in the suavity of his spirit and the refinement of the Christian gentleman; and as that gospel which he preached had a constant exponent in an eye ever beaming, and in a frame ever bounding with active benevolence, it is not wonderful that the common people heard him gladly. When he perceived any one unusually attentive or solemnized, it was his plan to write a letter or pay an early visit, in order to urge the impression home; and he was unwearied in his efforts to bring amiable or awakened hearers to the grand decision which divides the church from the world, and formality from faith. His paramount zeal for his Master was nobly displayed in his anxiety to bring to Wellington preachers more powerful than himself, and a visit which he secured from Whitfield was the means of a memorable and salutary excitement in that little town. It was chiefly among the poor and illiterate that Mr. Darracott's ministry prospered; but among preachers and vagrants, foreign mountebanks and clod-poles, who could not read the alphabet, as well as among farmers and tradesmen, he saw many triumphs of the all-transforming gospel." Another like-minded pupil was Benjamin Fawcett. "His sphere for five-and-thirty years was Kidderminster, and the charge immortalized by the name of Baxter. Never had a minister a more kindred successor. Not only did Mr. Fawcett adopt the Baxterian theology, and attain a goodly measure of the Baxterian importunity and pathos in preaching, but it was the labor of his leisure to abridge such works as the 'Saint's Rest,' and

and afterwards Lavington are names in the history of evangelical dissent, during the second half of the last century, which shine with a brilliant lustre.

On the whole, Doddridge's indefatigable and zealous labors for reviving spiritual life in the Dissenting interest, do not appear to have produced immediate results. The decline over which he mourned at the beginning of his ministry, continued at its close; and clouds of thicker gloom were gathering in certain quarters. Still it would not be just to estimate the immediate effect of his efforts, by looking at them simply in reference to his own denomination, or by confining our attention to the recorded history of his influence at large. Of his efficiency as a preacher, we must not judge by the number of his congregation at Northampton; nor of his efficiency as a pastor, by the names registered in his church-books; nor of his efficiency as a tutor, by the recorded worth and usefulness of his students; nor of his efficiency as an author, by the expressions of obligation preserved in letters. Incorrect also would it be to suppose, that his immediate success was confined to his own section of the church. Looking beyond that ecclesiastical tribe,

the 'Call to the Unconverted,' and 'Converse with God in Solitude.'—In his own ministry, Mr. Fawcett was eminent for his abundant labors and physical energy. In his hale constitution and hardihood only he was not a successor of Baxter. Like his tutor, he used to rise every morning at five, and, even in the coldest weather he never had a fire in his study; and three sermons on Sabbath, with several through the week, seemed only to have the effect of a wholesome exercise."

upon whose muster-roll his own name was inserted, he sought to promote the welfare of the whole commonwealth of Israel; and thus catholic in conception, his spiritual exertions were catholic in their consequences. They told upon the church at large. Conformist and Nonconformist went to hear him preach; and in far more numerous instances sought to profit by his printed works. Dissenting pastors and the established clergy were both instructed by his learning, and stimulated by his piety.

But beyond all this, the manifold labors of his life must have achieved advantages of which there are no memorials; while that life itself, so gentle, holy, cheerful, and consistent, must have exerted an influence where no traces of it remain.

We can weigh the gravity of the atmosphere, and measure the intensity of heat; but moral influence is not a ponderable power, nor have we appliances sufficiently refined for constructing an accurate scale of its degrees. Unable precisely to determine its amount in given cases, we are equally unable perfectly to distinguish between its different kinds, or to define their relative proportions. But, notwithstanding our inability to demonstrate positive facts in the history of moral influence, perhaps we shall be approximating the truth in the case of Doddridge if we say that, however much of spiritual good sprung from his labors while he was living, they have yielded a vast amount since he has been dead. He ap-

pears to us to differ from his illustrious contemporary Whitfield,—as in the method of his service, so in the nature and period of its efficiency and success. If in the former respect Whitfield was like the herald angel in the Apocalypse, flying through the midst of heaven, and Doddridge was like the seraph sentinel in the temple, watching and searching into the treasures of the Ark—in the latter respect we may compare that blessed evangelist to the exciting Aurora, which marvellously illumines while it lasts; and that honored practical divine, to the calm, shining planet which continues night after night its place in the heavens, and, by its prolonged lustre, surpasses its early brightness. Whitfield's *direct* influence was great for a while, but only for a while. His was the priesthood of the pulpit, in which a man cannot continue long by reason of death. Doddridge's direct influence has lasted through a hundred years with uninterrupted constancy and force. His is the priesthood of the press, in which the mind of a man may continue to officiate centuries after he has put off this body. Conspicuous is Doddridge's fame in theological literature, and large the circulation of his books. In posthumous influence he is to be classed with Owen and Baxter, Howe and Bunyan, Flavel and Watts. His thoughts are ever entering the minds of posterity. "He being dead yet speaketh." His works are "household words." No expositor is more frequently cited. His name is of constant occurrence in our critical Digests;

his authority promotes a tone of evangelical interpretation. Countless are the sermon-makings to which he has administered guidance, hints, and impulses. Morning and evening, at many a fireside, a domestic group is by him aided in meditation, quickened in prayer. His hymns are still vehicles of holy praise, not only in the dissenting meeting-house but in the parish church ; for it is curious to notice that the first of the four hymns for the Holy Communion, found in the prayer-books, is his composition.*

His "Life of Gardiner" is in the barrack library ; his "Rise and Progress of Religion," on the cotter's shelf. Wilberforce reads it,—it stimulates his mind to holy thought, and contributes to produce his "Practical View ;" then out of that there come the conversion of a Legh Richmond, and beautiful, world-known tracts, and good of all kinds—living, growing, and multiplying, like a handful of corn on the tops of the mountains.† Foster's mind, in his last hour, is so struck with Doddridge's sermon on "The Incapacity of an Unregenerate Soul for relishing the Enjoyment of the Heavenly World," that he desires his daughters to promise him to read it every month, saying "that he thinks no one can read it often without a salutary effect."

* It is the hymn beginning with "My God, and is thy table spread." No. 171 in the collection.

† Dr. Chalmers was greatly benefitted by Wilberforce's "Practical View." It is remarkable that, before he adopted evangelical sentiments, he denounced the "Rise and Progress" from the pulpit.

High, too, was the estimate which that deep thinker formed of the "Rise and Progress," and in his own characteristic style of illustration he thus traces its manifold usefulness :—

"The immense number of impressions have engaged the attention, lesser or more, of hundreds of thousands of persons. Each of these copies has had its own particular destination ; and many of them have, doubtless, been attended with remarkable circumstances, though to us unknown. If some of the more memorable could be brought to our knowledge, in connection with the individual and still existing copies which they befell, what an interest would be attached to those books bearing those memorials of the past ! Imagine by what a strange diversity of persons, as to disposition, mental endowment, conduct, age,—in what a variety of situations,—under how many peculiar conjunctions of recurrence—and with what dissimilar impressions and results, the book has been perused or noticed. It is striking, to a degree even awful, to reflect what such a book must have done ; to how many it may have imparted thoughts new and affecting, and which nothing could expel ; how many it may have been made the means of leading into a happy life and a happy end ; how many it has arrested, disturbed, and warned, whom it could not persuade ; of how many it has aggravated the responsibility more than influenced the conduct. So great a number and diversity of accountable beings, unknown, for the most

part, to one another, scattered here and there, over more than one country, and over a space of time approaching to a century, have come into some certain relation to this one book! Among them, many a single instance might, if the case could be fully brought to our knowledge, exhibit a remarkable history of a train of thought and emotion, of determination and practical result,—possibly including singular incidents, opportune and auspicious, or of disastrous influence. And who shall presume to cast any thought toward an assignable duration of the effect resulting to so many persons, from their attention having fallen on this work, when that effect is gone, or is to go, into the interests of eternity? Let the index of its unknown prolongation be combined with that of the number of beings experiencing it, and it would be no extravagant fantasy to believe, that the pious author may find it one of the amazements of his future enlarging knowledge, to have a manifestation in some way unfolding itself to him, of even a minor part of the consequences of what he wrote.”*

His works have been translated. The “Expositor” has been rendered into German. The sermons on “Regeneration,” “Salvation by Grace,” and the “Power and Grace of Christ,” as well as a letter on family prayer, are read in Dutch. The Memoirs of Colonel Gardiner are in the same language, and also in French and Ger-

* Foster’s Essay on Doddridge’s “Rise and Progress,” p. 29. .

man, while the "Rise and Progress" is circulated in all these tongues, and in Danish besides.*

Doddridge, in his young days, when writing to a friend, expressed the desire that, if prolonged, his passage through this life might not be like that of "an arrow passing through the air, which leaves no trace or impression behind it." Though his career was cut short when it had just passed the meridian, he was spared long enough to accomplish some of the noblest purposes of existence. His wide-spread influence, and the conspicuous fame to which we now do honor, prove that He who says "All souls are mine" granted to Doddridge abundantly the fulfilment of his early wish.

Doddridge served his own generation according to the will of God. God gave him something to do, and he *did* it, because, as we learn from what we can see of his inward spiritual life, God, by his grace, had showed him something that he should be, and he *was* it. God also calls each one of us to cultivate a certain character, and to fill a certain office. By His Word he says—This must be your spirit; by His Providence he says—That must be your mission. In enforcing this lesson, there are two observations suggested: the one relating to

* In the correspondence of Mrs. Doddridge with Mr. Orton there are references to a project by a Swiss gentleman, for translating her husband's hymns into French.

the resemblance, the other to the difference, between the days of Doddridge and our own.

1. In addition to the broad features which stamp a general resemblance on all the ages of the world, we can hardly fail to recognize a notable coincidence between the middle of the seventeenth century and the middle of the eighteenth, in this respect—that, as now on the one side Papistry give signs of revival from the operation of ecclesiastical causes, so then it gave signs of revival from the operation of political causes—the intrigues and projects of the Jacobite party being to it then what the activity and Jesuitism of the Tractarian party are to it now. And further, as on the other side, scepticism now largely imbues our current literature, leading to doubts about the historical character and objective nature of Christianity, and reducing it in the book to a myth, and in the mind to an idea; then it was developed in the cognate form of denying the Divinity of Christ, or denying the divinity of the gospel. Doddridge laid hold on both the serpents; and while, by ever preaching up the truth, he sought to preach down these fatal errors, he failed not distinctly to expose each—the first in a volume of Lectures, the MS. of which I now hold in my hand—the second in his masterly Letters in answer to a pamphlet entitled, “Christianity not founded on Argument.” We almost think the day will come when the antagonism of superstition and infidelity will lead to the destruction of both, accom-

plishing for principles what Achilles wished in reference to persons, when, looking out on the battle of the ships, he desired that Trojans and Greeks might destroy one another, and leave the field open for better men. But in the meantime *we* must do battle with both, and that not for mere victory, much less with any vindictiveness, but for the well-being of souls, and in the spirit of love. Instead of carrying the temper of controversialism into all our labors, we are to carry the meek temper of charity into all our controversies, as Doddridge did, saying to the erroneous—not “I will crush thee, thou fiend!”—but “I will strive to save thee, my friend.”

2. In relation to the difference between the times in which Doddridge lived and those in which Providence has cast our lot, it is almost superfluous to observe that society, civilization, and literature have undergone changes which require corresponding modifications of religious effort. The wants of this age are not to be met, and the minds of men now are not to be moved exactly after the same method as was fitting a century ago. Spiritual truth is the same—the evidences of Christianity are the same—the arguments for repelling error, and superstition, and priestcraft, the same; but adaptation to the altered habits of our countrymen, and to the now prevalent forms of thought and expression, must be attempted by all who aim at usefulness, and must be attained before they can insure success. Indeed, to adapt ourselves to the age in which we live, is but to walk in

the footsteps of the illustrious example before us. But we would especially glance at the alteration, or rather the advance, which has taken place in the position of Nonconformists. The old Presbyterian body has been long on the decline. It has been so ever since the time when it became imbued with Socinian sentiments. Congregationalists have been increasing. The Independents, who, a hundred years ago, perhaps, could not count more than 500 churches, now number nearly 2000; while the Baptists, in proportion, have made more rapid growth, and the Methodists, in their several branches have, with reference to the multiplication of members, surpassed the sister sects.* Even allowing for the increase of population, still the proportion of orthodox Dissenters to the attendants on the parish church is much larger now than ever. Nor is there any comparison between the contented stationariness of most Dissenting communities then, and the efforts at extension in the way of public instruction and appeal on the great subject of spiritual religion which they now employ. Sabbath schools, Home Missions, Christian Instruction Societies, and Chapel-Building Associations, are all the outgrowth of a zeal which has blessedly sprung up since Doddridge reached his home in heaven. The almost universal acknowledgment in our churches, of the obliga-

* Pædo-Baptist churches, including Presbyterian and Independent, were estimated, in 1773, at 729, and the Anti-Pædo-Baptists at 391, making together 1120. These, with the Quakers and Methodists, included almost all the Protestant Dissenting communities. Now, ac-

tion to make aggressive movements on the world around, is of itself a great point gained. A fulcrum is it on which many a lever may be laid, to upheave society into a better position. The organization of Christian labor—the gathering of the members of our ecclesiastical commonwealth into companies of spiritual workmen—the establishment of schemes whereby some give, and some toil, and numbers do both,—are signs of decided improvement. They show a great advance upon the ex-

cording to the statistics furnished to a Committee of the House of Commons, this year, by Mr. E. Baines, they are as follows:—

DENOMINATIONS.	Number of Preaching Sta- tions in villages having either School-rooms or Hired Rooms.	Number of Chapels.
Wesleyan.....	1,101	4,450
Independent :		
England..... 1,965		
Wales..... 607		
—	1,000	2,572
Baptist.....	1,384	1,943
Primitive Methodist.....	3,593	1,662
Calvinistic Methodist.....	110	778
Bible Christian.....	..	415
Society of Friends.....	..	330
Wesleyan Methodist Association.....	186	322
Methodist New Connection.....	100	281
Unitarian.....	..	260
Orthodox Presbyterian Church of Scotland..... 12		
Free Church ditto..... 77		
United Presbyterian..... 61		
—	..	150
Lady Huntingdon's.....	..	30
Totals.....	7,472	13,193

ertions of a few rare, isolated spirits, who a century since sought to do something towards the spiritual regeneration of their country. The combination of many Congregational churches in the form of a Union for England and Wales—a combination which, while it binds them together by intercourse, sympathy, mutual counsel, and common operation, does not in the slightest degree trench on their much-prized independency,—is also a fact which to many will appear a subject of congratulation and a ground of hope. A rudimentary framework is it, which by wise heads, and honest, zealous, loving hearts, might be worked up into a system of fraternal action and aid, whereby the strong might help the weak—the rich might help the poor—the city might help the village—and all might mutually help to fulfil their proper and much-needed mission to the whole empire, domestic and colonial, without the exercise or the assumption of any central control over the internal affairs of Christian churches—without, in short, the least violation of the principles of scriptural Congregationalism.

To ascertain precisely the spiritual status of a church at any given period, and to determine its exact relation to a state of things existing at an earlier or a later age, is always difficult, and sometimes impossible. But perhaps it is an approximation to the truth to say, that there is a wider surface of scriptural piety in Congregational churches now than there was a hundred years

since,* combined certainly with a larger amount of general intelligence. Nor need we fear to say that, if the education of the ministry amongst us, in comparison with the scholarship of the age, be not higher, except in a few instances, than it was then, yet much more of spiritual fervor is generally diffused, and we have a larger number of energetic, influential minds. Intellectual temptations hem round the thoughtful and imaginative of the ministerial class, even as temptations, generally the same, but specifically different, imperilled the studious in the days of Doddridge; but we would hope that there is a sound and manly spirit of positive Christian faith amongst us, that will suffice to repel or throw off the evils of the present rationalistic tendencies in the theological world. These facts, united, are instructive and animating to all evangelical Nonconformists—some of them to us in particular. They suggest certain modes of usefulness we should adopt; they point to forms of associations of which we may take advantage; while, by indicating growth and increasing vigor, they remind us of augmented responsibility, and at the same time inspire us with courage and hope.

In conclusion, to serve succeeding generations was Doddridge's high distinction; but the privilege of doing so is awarded to but few. To shine as lights whose rays shall dart through centuries—to stand as examples,

* Whether that could be said of us, in comparison with the churches of the earlier Nonconformists, is another question.

to guide remote generations—to speak as oracles, to whose voice unborn millions will listen with reverence—is a pre-eminent honor reserved by the Father of Spirits for rarely-gifted minds ; but to serve one's own generation—God makes the faculty as universal as the function. And if our work, though humble, be holy—if what we do be the expression of what we are—if our activity be the fruit of the Spirit of Christ in us—then, though no memorial of us should remain, and we die in obscurity, and our names sink into silence, He, the only one whose praise we should supremely covet, will, beyond all doubt, say to us at last, “Because thou hast been precious in my sight, thou hast been honorable, and I have loved thee.”

POSTSCRIPT.

THE THREE COLLEGES.

I.

Edward.

THE academy, which for twenty years had been so prosperously conducted at Northampton, was, after Dr. Doddridge's death, removed to Daventry, where Caleb Ashworth, whom he had nominated as his successor, lived in the affections, and labored for the welfare of his flock. The church had been originally gathered in the days of the Puritans, under rather remarkable circumstances ; and as the institution whose history we propose to continue, became connected for a while with the Daventry congregation, the story of the manner in which it was commenced, as Dr. Ashworth used to relate it, may here be appropriately introduced. When Charles II. was on the throne, and spiritual religion was much discouraged, it happened that one day a minister, rather advanced in life, was on his way to London, and put up for the night at the town of Daventry, under the

hospitable roof of the old Swan inn. The good man was taken ill, and detained at the place for more than a week, during which period Lindsay the host, and all his family, paid him the kindest attention, and completely won his heart. The house was conducted with a regularity which was singularly remarkable in those times, when the hostelries of England were almost all scenes of unrestricted indulgence and boisterous merriment. The traveller, being restored to health, summoned into his chamber the kind-hearted people of the inn, the night before he resumed his journey, and particularly thanked them all for their great civility and kindness. But after expressing this, as well as his satisfaction with the order established in the house, he added :—"Something leads me to suspect there is not the fear of God among you, and it grieves me to see such honest civility, economy, and decency,—and yet religion is wanting, the one thing needful." So, he entered into close and faithful conversation on the importance of inward piety, and closed the interview by telling them that he had in his saddle-bags a little book, lately printed, which he would give them, earnestly requesting that they would read it with attention and care. He then made them a present of Baxter's "Poor Man's Family Book," and went on his way. He did not tell them who he was, nor did they ever fully ascertain his name; but the suspicion on their minds, afterwards, was very strong, that the stranger was no other than Richard Baxter himself;

and that indeed they had entertained an angel unawares. The book was valued and read, and other works of the great and earnest-souled Puritan were procured and studied; the result of which was, that the innkeeper and some of his children became decided Christians. Weary of the mode of life he had pursued, and having acquired a competence, Mr. Lindsay retired to a house in the middle of the High Street, having a small close behind it, at the extremity of which, upon the back lane opposite the inlands, there stood some outbuildings. These premises, in the fulness of his zeal, he forthwith converted into a meeting-house. His neighbors came, a congregation was gathered, and a pastor chosen. It was the intention of the owner to put the building in trust, but the thing was neglected, and the good people had in a few years to purchase for themselves the humble structure. There they continued to worship till 1722, when Mr. Mattock, then the minister of Daventry, built another place.

Dr. Ashworth, who presided over this interesting church, had been a favorite pupil with Doddridge, and the high opinion which the latter entertained of the former is apparent, from his strongly expressed wish that Ashworth should succeed him. But little can be gathered respecting his character, beyond the impression that he was a man of good natural talents, of considerable learning, of orthodox opinions, and of unquestioned piety. His career was not much longer than that of

his illustrious predecessor, for he died in 1775, in his fifty-fifth year :* a premature termination of life, it is supposed, occasioned by a too intense application to study, and the other duties of his double office. Mr. Toller, of Kettering, was a student under Dr. Ashworth, and from the following passage in Mr. Hall's Life of that distinguished minister of Christ, it would appear that the religious state of the seminary was unsatisfactory in the extreme :—"At the time of Mr. Toller's admission into the Daventry academy, the literary reputation of that seminary was higher than that of any among the Dissenters ; but, partly owing to a laxness in the terms of admission, and partly to the admixture of lay and divinity students, combined with the mode in which theology was taught, erroneous principles prevailed much, and the majority of such as were educated there became more distinguished for their learning than for the fervor of their piety and the purity of their doctrine. The celebrated Priestly speaks of the state of the academy, while he resided there, with great complacency ; nothing, he assures us, could be more favorable to the progress of free inquiry, since both the tutors and the students were about equally divided between the orthodox and Arian systems." Mr. Hall goes on to speak of

* There is a funeral sermon for him by Mr. Palmer, but by Ashworth's request scarcely anything is said of a personal nature. I have seen two sermons by Dr. Ashworth : the one on the death of Dr. Watts, the other on the death of Rev. S. Clark. The doctrinal sentiments introduced are of an evangelical character.

the theological professor as priding himself on the steady impartiality with which he held the balance betwixt contending opinions, seldom or never interposing his own, still less betraying the slightest emotion of antipathy to error or predilection to truth. Priestly, however, states that Dr. Ashworth was earnestly desirous to make his pupils as orthodox as possible. He also says, "Our tutors were of different opinions; Dr. Ashworth, taking the orthodox side of every question, and Mr. Clark, the sub-tutor, that of heresy." Certainly, the preposterous notions about moderation and candor which then prevailed, must have banefully operated at Daventry, seeing that they permitted the continuance of an instructor who openly avowed unorthodox opinions. As to the extent of theological error produced by this state of things, Dr. Priestly informs us, where he says, "Notwithstanding the great freedom of our debates, the extreme of heresy among us was Arianism, and all of us, I believe, left the academy with a belief more or less qualified of the doctrine of the atonement."

Dr. Ashworth was succeeded by the Rev. Thomas Robins, and the following notice of this individual by Mr. Hall, contains the chief information we have respecting his character.* "Of Mr. Robins, Mr. Toller was often heard to say, that he considered him as the wisest and best man he ever knew. Among many other men-

* Mr. Hall fell into an error in speaking of Mr. Robins as Dr. Ashworth's assistant.

tal endowments, he was remarkable for delicacy of taste and elegance of diction ; and perhaps my reader will excuse my observing, that the first perception of these qualities which the writer of these lines remembers to have possessed, arose from hearing him preach at Northampton on a public occasion. It is to be lamented that he has left none of those productions behind him, which a correct and beautiful imagination, embodied in language of the most classic purity, rendered so impressive and delightful. The qualities of his heart corresponded with those of his genius ; and though long before his death, his bodily infirmities obliged him to relinquish a commanding station and retire into obscurity, he retained to the last such an ascendancy over the minds of his former pupils, and such an interest in their affections, as nothing but worth of the highest order can command."

On the retirement of Mr. Robins, the Rev. Thomas Belsham, who had been his assistant, succeeded as theological tutor ; but after being educated in Calvinistic sentiments, and having early professed them, he at length forsook the faith of his fathers, and openly avowed his adoption of Socinianism. Whatever mistaken candor, laxity of sentiment, or Arian errors, had been manifested by the previous instructors of the young men at Daven-try, no one had ever proceeded as far as Mr. Belsham ; and this gentleman, feeling that the change which had

taken place in his views rendered his position in that academy untenable, honorably relinquished his office.

The care of the pupils was next transferred to the Rev. John Horsey of Northampton, to which place the institution was restored. As the object in this brief sketch is not to furnish lives of the tutors, but simply to trace the progress of the academy itself, noticing the characters of the instructors only to illustrate their influence on the institution, it will be sufficient to observe, that the minister now mentioned was remarkable, to an astonishing degree, for concealing his sentiments on doctrinal points. A writer in the "Monthly Repository" strangely commends him for his judicious and exemplary mode of instruction, inasmuch as he was so anxious not to give an undue bias to his youthful auditors, that it was very difficult to ascertain in the lecture-room his own precise views on the more controverted subjects.* After what has been said on this method of instruction in a former part of this volume, nothing need be added but to record the fact that it proved, as might be expected, most pernicious to the welfare of the rising

* I have now before me several letters of Mr. Horsey to the trustees of Mrs. Jackson's charity. What they contain beyond business topics illustrates the cautious habits of this peculiar man. He expresses his desire that whatever evils existed in connection with the academy should be remedied, and justly alludes to the impropriety of young men being sent to him as students for the ministry at the age of sixteen. He lays some blame on the times in which he lived; "The world," he says, "has never been in a state anything like the present since we came into it."—*Letter, dated October, 1797.*

ministry. It is quite clear that Mr. Horsey cannot be charged with teaching Socinian sentiments, nor would he ever permit himself to be called an Unitarian. Whatever dubiousness or vacillation he might have experienced in the course of his mental history, it is pleasing to be able to state that, shortly before his death, he expressed the following decidedly evangelical sentiment:—"Whenever the summons shall arrive to call me from time to eternity, I wish to leave the world in the character of a penitent believer, lying at the foot of the cross, imploring Divine mercy through the merit and mediation of Christ, the great Redeemer and Saviour of the lost."

Though the academic vessel which Doddridge had once steered had never actually struck on the rocks of Socinianism, yet certainly it had come in sight of them, and had for some considerable period been sadly tossed by conflicting currents, because left to a pilotage wanting in a fixed aim and steady hand. It was therefore high time for the parties on whom the seminary was mainly dependent for support,* if they would rescue those committed to their care from the great perils that surrounded them, to introduce some very decided change. This they did in the year 1789. To understand the nature of that change, we must go back to an early period, and briefly advert to the history of the trust by which the

* It may be mentioned that students were sent to Daventry and Northampton by the trustees of Mrs. Jackson.

Daventry and Northampton academy had been chiefly maintained.

References have been made in an early portion of this work to Mr. Coward. He was a London merchant, who, like many of his honored class, reaped a goodly fortune. His residence was in the quiet village of Walthamstow,—in his time a famous place of resort for Dissenters of the Presbyterian and Congregational order, as Edmonton is for Quakers at this day.* There he had a comfortable mansion and extensive grounds, where he employed his genius in digging canals, erecting stately edifices, and planting gardens; while, to adorn the rest of his works, as well as to display his patriotism and love of liberty, he bought and set up a statue of William III. on horseback. He was amazingly punctual in his habits, and, enacting in his establishment a sort of curfew law, he zealously guarded his house against the admission of visitors after eight o'clock; nor would he allow a dinner guest to enter if he came after the hour appointed for the meal. He had a good many odd ways, and seems to have been always rather obstinate, and sometimes a little testy, for which perhaps "the cramp in his legs" might have been pleaded in excuse. But along with much that was eccentric and infirm, he possessed a most liberal disposition, and devoted a large

* At the Presbyterian meeting-house, in Hugh Farmer's time, tradition says thirty-six carriages might be seen at the door,—a majority of one over the number which, it is said, at the same period swept up to the Clapham place of worship.

portion of his property to charitable objects,—especially to the promotion of the interests of orthodox and evangelical religion. He was a patron of the Bury Street Lecture, and was ever anxious to support the “preaching of Christ direct;” and with a view to the effective and permanent progress of Nonconformist piety, he wisely directed his thoughts to the education of young men for the ministry. He thought of founding an academy at Walthamstow, and of making Dr. Doddridge the tutor; but the scheme fell through, and he never established an academy at all. He, however, continued through life to provide for young men studying for the ministry, sending some to Northampton, and others to Dr. Taylor, at Deptford, and to Mr. Eames. He died in 1738, and by his will created a trust for educating candidates who sought to enter the ministry among Independents, and also for the bestowment of other benefactions, committing the administration of the trust to the Rev. Dr. Watts, Dr. Guyse, Nathaniel Neal, and his son, Mr. Neal, a layman. They and their successors, in carrying out Mr. Coward’s design, continued to send youths to the seminary conducted by Doddridge. Feeling their own responsibility, they made inquiries, and received reports, respecting the conduct and progress of their pupils; and occasionally they went down to Northampton to examine them, the Doctor, as existing letters to his wife fully testify, taking care to afford his official guests most hospitable entertainment, and to

make their visit an enviably pleasant one. Upon the removal of the Institution to Daventry, the Coward trustees sent students there, feeling the same responsibility and maintaining the same supervision as before. So things went on, till Mr. Belsham's resignation, when the trustees requested Mr. Horsey to be the tutor. The unsatisfactory condition of the seminary continuing after its return to Northampton, they at length determined to withdraw their support from it altogether, and consequently it was broken up. The new arrangements they adopted will be noticed presently.

In the mean time it is proper to observe, that the trustees continued, as Mr. Coward had done, to send students to other seminaries. Immediately after his death, there were young men supported by them at Dr. Taylor's, and at the academy conducted by Mr. Eames and Mr. Densham. Their connection with Dr. Taylor lasted a very short time, but they went on patronizing the other tutors just mentioned; and when, in 1744, Mr. Eames died, they appointed Dr. Jennings as his successor. After his decease, in 1762, Dr. Samuel Morton Savage became the Divinity Tutor, with whom were associated, as instructors in other branches of learning, the Rev. Drs. Kippis and Rees. During Jennings' life the students resided in private families, and attended daily at a house in Wellclose Square, where the library was kept and the lectures were delivered. That place was left in 1762. when a house was taken at Hoxton for

Dr. Savage, and the students were lodged under his roof. The religious history of this institution resembled that of the other. Heterodoxy had crept in under the cover of candor and moderation. The tutors differed in sentiment; the students halted between two opinions; the trustees were dissatisfied. First Dr. Kippis retired, in 1784; in the following year both his colleagues imitated his example, and the seminary was dissolved. Yet the decline of these seminaries into error—so far as they did decline—was not for want of the specific statement of a creed; for Mr. Coward fixed as his standard,—and directed that his students should be instructed in its doctrines,—the Westminster confession. The history just given shows the inefficiency of such means to preserve orthodoxy, where a tone of evangelical sentiment, and zealous, earnest, spiritual piety are wanting. Mere verbal creeds, however exalted and defended, whether only tacitly admitted or formally subscribed, have ever proved feeble barriers against the aggression of error. Ecclesiastical history is full of melancholy examples of the ingenious way in which men have contrived to evade their meaning and frustrate their design.

When, fourteen years after the cessation of the academy at Hoxton, it was found necessary to discontinue the support of Mr. Horsey's academy, the trustees determined on taking premises sufficiently large for the accommodation of all their students, and on appointing tutors who should wholly devote themselves to their

care. By such means the institution came entirely under the control of the trustees, who thereby sought the better to fulfil the purposes of Mr. Coward. A convenient house was sought; and it affords a remarkable illustration of the insecurity of travelling at that time, to notice, among the minutes, that in a journey which the gentlemen took to Oakingham, to see an estate there which was thought suitable, they were all, just before they entered the town, robbed by highwaymen, at noon-day, of their money and watches. This was as late as 1799. In that year Wymondley House, near Hitchin, was taken, and the Rev. Mr. Parry and Rev. H. F. Burder appointed tutors. A more prosperous era opened with the commencement of the Wymondley Academy. It continued for thirty-three years progressively to flourish under the successive presidency of the Rev. Mr. Parry and Mr. Morell, supplying the Congregational churches with men of ability and learning, and of unquestionable evangelical sentiments. It was then removed to Torrington Square, London, under the designation of Coward College, and the students were sent to University College, for instruction in secular learning. Mr. Morell remained Professor of Divinity till his death, when he was succeeded by Dr. Jenkyn.

The Rev. Dr. Burder, formerly tutor, is now associated, in the administration of the Coward trust, with the Rev. Thomas Binney, J. Piper, Esq., and the Author of this volume.

II.

Domerton.

THE origin of the Congregational Fund Board has been alluded to in the Introduction. It was established seven years after the Revolution, and the object, according to the statement made at the first meeting, was "to encourage the preaching of the gospel in England and Wales." Not only did the excellent persons who formed it purpose to afford assistance to poor churches and ministers, but they established lectures in towns where the inhabitants were destitute of evangelical instruction, and encouraged young men to go out into the ministry; of which their persuasions addressed, and then assistance offered, to young Isaac Watts, in 1696, is a notable instance. The efforts of this band of worthies, so soon as "the churches had rest," evince that the Nonconformists of that early period were not totally destitute of a missionary spirit, though the sphere of their exertions, for very obvious reasons, was confined to their own country. The education of young men for the ministry forming an essential part of their design, they placed them under the care of accredited ministers, in London and elsewhere.* In 1743 they had eighteen students under

* The following illustrations are taken from the minutes:—

"6th April, 1696.—Students first sent to Mr. Forbs:—

"13th.—Mr. Langston written to about taking students.

their patronage,—eight with Dr. Doddridge, six with the Rev. E. Davies, and four with Mr. Eames. The next year, though continuing, as they had ever done, to support the education of young men in the country, they formally appointed, as their tutor for London, Dr. Zephaniah Marryatt, a man of such astonishing powers of application, that he is reported to have read through the whole compass of Greek and Latin literature, including the Fathers and the chief writers of the middle ages. All the students to be educated in the metropolis were accordingly sent to him,* and he continued to sustain this relation to the Board till 1754, when a new ar-

"27th.—That Mr. Forbs shall have sent him, in consideration of his training up his two grandchildren for the ministry, £20.

"Mr. Paine, jun., of Saffron Walden, appointed to receive students. Also Mr. Rowe.

"October.—That Mr. Mead, Mr. Nesbitt, Dr. Chauncey, and Mr. Yonge, discourse with Mr. Goodwin about educating young students.

"That Mr. Paine have thirty guineas for erecting three studies for three students with him.

"That Mr. Forbs be allowed the same for Bowes, King, and Wilson."

Other entries for allowances appear.

"Nov. 2.—That Mr. Mather, Mr. Taylor, Mr. Yonge, Mr. Larnier, Mr. Nesbitt, and Mr. Boddington be appointed to consider of the disposal of students, where they shall be educated, being such as are ordered to be taken care of by the messengers.

"That Mr. Taylor be desired to write to Mr. Nicholson, to acquaint him that, if he and his son be not free, that his son should be disposed on as this Board shall think fit, they shall take no further care about him."

* From this period the Fund Board discontinued sending students to Doddridge's Academy, now under Dr. Ashworth, at Daventry. They confined themselves to Dr. Marryatt's Institution in London, the west of England Seminary, and one in Wales.

rangement was made, for the correct apprehension of which, we must here pause to notice another society, which had for some years been engaged in similar labors.

This was the King's Head Society. A hundred and twenty years ago, Sweeting's Alley—which derives its name from an eminent grocer of the Ward of Bishops-gate Without, "who was possessed of a plentiful estate at the east end of Royal Exchange"—was a very different place from what it is now. Instead of displaying its present amplitude, it was a narrow thoroughfare, lined by old-fashioned houses, with beetling brows, which nodded under the shadow of the second Royal Exchange—the phoenix that sprung from the ashes of the first—and there stood a dwelling from whose front projected the swinging sign of the King's Head.* The landlord was a godly man, named Edward Munday, and he, with several others like-minded, about the beginning of the year 1730, were much concerned about the state of evangelical religion, and earnestly panted for its pure revival. They reverently loved the old theology of Owen, Charnock, and Bates, and did not at all relish the new notions which were becoming rife. A sympathy drew them together, they very wisely sought to turn it to practical account; so they projected a weekly meeting at the house of Mr. Munday, with whose sign,

* The Society, after leaving Sweeting's Alley, met at the King's Head, in the Poultry.

forthwith, this religious association became rather oddly identified. And there they talked things over, and prayed, and took counsel respecting the advancement of Christ's kingdom. They soon began to act; and one thing they did was to establish a monthly lecture, of which those delivered at Lime Street, and afterwards published, were the first-fruits. But, like Mr. Coward, they especially felt the importance of looking to the rising ministry. They saw that one great evil of the times was, that young men were taken into academies before their views were at all formed, or their piety ascertained. They felt persuaded that persons who aspired to the ministry of the gospel ought themselves to believe, feel, love, and practise its saving truths. They, therefore, determined to assist in the preparation of such—and only such. The King's Head Society thus became an educational society for ministerial candidates. They kept up the Monthly Lecture, and did other good deeds; but the care of hopeful young men was their special work. They were not heedless about talent—they paid due regard to soundness of opinion—but above all they looked for decided piety. The young men under their patronage, from 1731 to 1735, were sent to the Rev. Samuel Parsons, an exemplary and well-qualified minister at Clerkenwell, a portion of which suburban appendage then retained much of its rural character. From that period to 1740, the Society sent their youths down to Deptford, to study under Dr.

Abraham Taylor, who, though both orthodox and learned, was by no means an amiable or consistent man. Afterwards they were transferred to Stepney, where their studies were superintended by the Rev. Thomas Hubbard, the able and beloved pastor of the venerable church "which had enjoyed the gifts of Greenhill Mead, and Mitchell." This new arrangement gave the Society great joy; but their excited hopes were speedily crushed by the untimely death of good Mr. Hubbard. Dr. John Walker had been appointed his assistant, a man whose connection with the King's Head Society, as one of their trustees, long continued, and whose memory was ever fragrant to his students.

With a view to advance the spiritual welfare of the young men, it was the practice of the Society to depute certain of their number to converse with them on the state of their minds, as it regarded experimental godliness.* It is probable, also, that subscription to articles of faith, expressing the views contained in the Lime Street Lectures, was exacted from both members and students, at the earliest period of the history of the Society. These articles were printed in 1732; and it appears, from the records preserved, which go back no

* January 17, 1737.—"Pursuant to the vote of last Thursday Mr. Hitchin and Mr. Nathaniel Field reported that they, with others deputed by the Society, had conversed with the young men under Dr. Taylor's care,—that they gave a very satisfactory account of themselves, and they had comfortable hopes that they made progress in experimental religion."

further than 1737, that such subscription was then required. The Fund Board received only such students as possessed a competent classical education, previous to their entrance on theology, which latter course extended over four years. But the new society, if satisfied with regard to the religious character of the candidate, took him with inferior attainments, and allowed him support through a longer term—extending it as far as six years. On the death of the Rev. J. Hubbard, in 1743, they requested Dr. Marryatt to attend to the tuition of the young men at Stepney, a duty which, on account of his age, he informed them he could undertake only for the present. With him Mr. Walker, already the assistant tutor, was associated.

Among the minor archæological celebrities of London was Plasterers' Hall, in Addle Street. It early passed out of the hands of the Pinners, on whom Stowe could not help making the pun, that "they were not worth a pin," and came into the possession of the Plasterers, who, like some other companies, parted with their civic gathering-place, that it might be transformed into a Dissenting meeting-house. The old building, which had for a while been vacant, was selected in 1744, as a lecture-room for Dr. Marryatt and Mr. Walker, where, under their superintendence, the students prosecuted their course of ministerial preparation, residing, however, not with their tutors, but in the houses of worthy Dissenting citizens, hard by.

Both the Fund Board and the King's Head Society had now come to send their students to the same parties, but no formal union took place between them till the year 1754. At first, the latter did not find favor in the sight of the former; but when they saw the benefits resulting from the religious terms of admission to the academy, and from the careful spiritual oversight afterwards maintained, their jealousy subsided, and they were prepared to co-operate with their former rivals. At the date last-mentioned, a joint committee was formed, to take into their most solemn consideration such things as might conduce to the flourishing state of the Academy in London, and promote the interests of religion between the two bodies. But Dr. Marryatt was now very old, and the grasshopper had become a burden. He was, moreover, seriously ill, and to the anxious inquiries made respecting his health, he returned the touching answer, that "he deemed himself a dying man, and had no expectation of ever returning to his work as a tutor." The joint committee, availing themselves of this occasion, determined to increase their staff of instructors; and, accordingly, they selected the Rev. John Conder, for the theological department, and the Rev. Mr. Gibbons, in connection with Mr. Walker, for the other branches of tuition. A plan was then arranged, which existed through many years, whereby the Fund Board, according to its original constitution, supported only those who were engaged in theological studies,

while the King's Head Society took under their patronage the youths who were occupied in receiving preparatory tuition in classical and general learning.

At this period of union, when Mr. (afterwards Dr.) Conder was appointed, premises were taken at Mile End, opposite Bancroft's Almshouses; and this was done, as it plainly appears from the minutes of the Society, not by tutors, but by the committee themselves: so that this may be regarded as the era when the entire management of the Academy was taken into their hands.

From the beginning, the orthodoxy of the ministers employed as tutors, both by the Board and the Society, was beyond suspicion; and while some were very eminent for endowments both natural and acquired, none were defective in these respects. The influence of the good men who met at the King's Head, no doubt, tended greatly to raise the tone of evangelical feeling in the Academy; nor can we hesitate to regard them as having introduced a practical reform, of vital importance to the interest of the Church of Christ. Upon the union of the two bodies, increased prosperity appears to have attended the removal of the seminary to Mile End, and the distribution of educational labor among three professors. Dr. Walker died in 1770, and at the same time Dr. Conder's health began to fail from advancing age. He therefore retired from the anxieties of the resident tutorship, and the Rev. Dr. Fisher, of Warminster, was invited to succeed him. The premises at Homerton had

been purchased two years before. Thither the Academy was removed. There Dr. Fisher lived, and Dr. Conder, as far as his strength would admit, went on to labor; but his useful and honorable career terminated in 1781, when Dr. Fisher became Theological Professor, and filled that office till the year 1803. Dr. Benjamin Davies became classical and resident tutor in 1781, and Dr. Gibbons was succeeded by Dr. Mayo, in 1785.* Upon the death of the latter, in 1793, the vacancy was not filled up. Dr. Davies was followed by the Rev. John Fell, in the year 1787. They remained united in office nine years, and like their predecessors were men of high character; but they were unlike in temper and talent, Dr. Fisher being extremely grave, regular, and punctilious, while Mr. Fell was "a person of great vivacity, very ingenious, and of unusually quick and irritable temperament."† From the keenness of his susceptibilities and other circumstances, his term of office was by no means peaceful and happy; and having retired in 1796, he died the following year. The Rev. Mr. Berry was for four years classical tutor, and upon his resignation there became connected with the seminary that illustrious

* There are a few pages of Dr. Gibbons' Diary in the Red Cross street Library, from which I should judge he was a very spiritually-minded man.

† *Walford's Autobiography*, p. 158. Mr. Walford was a student at Homerton at the time. My revered friend, whose loss I shall ever lament, gives no very flattering view of the literary advantages then enjoyed at Homerton. Great improvements were afterwards made, to which he largely contributed.

scholar, whose extensive fame will ever shed a halo round the long, prosperous, and happy years of office he spent at Homerton—the Rev. Dr. JOHN PYE SMITH. He was associated with Dr. Fisher till his death, taking charge of the classical department. In that position he continued, while the Rev. James Knight filled the chair of Divinity till 1805. For one year, with the assistance of Mr. Alfred Bishop, a senior student, he conducted the entire business of the seminary. In 1806 he was elected theological professor, a station which he filled and adorned till the Institution was merged in New College. During that period he had several colleagues. From 1806 till 1813, the duties of classical tutor were diligently discharged, though much interrupted through affliction, by the Rev. Thomas Hill. The Rev. William Walford was his successor, to whose distinguished talent, learning, and piety, the writer of these lines has attempted elsewhere to pay some few words of honor, gratitude, and love.* His sad sorrows compelled him to retire in 1830, after which period the Rev. D. G. Bishop, the Rev. H. L. Berry, and that distinguished scholar, Dr. William Smith, successively occupied the office of Greek and Latin Professor.

Some changes took place from time to time in the form of management. On several occasions distinct committees were appointed by the Fund Board and the

* Mr. Walford was very active in promoting the erection of the new building at Homerton.

King's Head Society. In 1808 a visiting committee was formed, distinct from the managing committee. This created inconvenience. In 1824 the two committees were merged in one. A more important alteration took place in 1817, when subscription to the Articles was abolished. It had never been required from the Fund Board students, but only from the King's Head students. The persons who then took counsel together, felt the mischief of the invidious distinction, and, moreover, perceived that the orthodoxy of the institution had not been secured by the process of subscribing articles, but by the care which had been taken as to the personal piety of the young men. The step they took was amply justified by subsequent experience, for never were the sentiments of persons educated at Homerton more truly evangelical than subsequently to the abolition of the verbal test.

III.

Highbury.

THE last Institution to be noticed commenced in 1778. It originated with a society called the Evangelical Society, not unlike that which, about fifty years before, began at the King's Head. The members were warm-hearted men of the Establishment, as well as Dissenters, who had caught the fire of a holy zeal under Whitfield's

awakening ministry. They longed to diffuse evangelical religion, and began their labors by supporting itinerant ministrations. But they soon saw that a measure of preparation was needful, even for the humblest employment in the Christian churches, and therefore they agreed together to establish an Academy. Mr. Benjamin Mills was the first secretary, Mr. Thomas Wilson, the first treasurer. The literary culture of the students was not with these worthy persons by any means a leading object of regard. "We seek to make *preachers*," said they, "not *scholars*." Hence, very unpretending was the curriculum, described by the Rev. George Burder. "They are to be instructed in English Grammar, and in a course of Divinity, and to be assisted in understanding some of the more difficult parts of Scripture, and in the best methods of studying for the pulpit." While we look at such a very limited course of education, we should remember that the founders knew there were other institutions where learning was cultivated; and they only meant their little bark, with a few hard rowers, to run beside gallant vessels more ably manned.* The Rev. Messrs Barber and Brewer were first appointed the instructors of the young men, and afterwards Mr. Kello was added. Lectures were given on three days of the week; only candidates resident in London were admitted; "and in cases which rendered it necessary

* It was intended chiefly to supply the urgent spiritual necessities of the villages, and other destitute places in the country.

the students were supported partly by the Society, and partly by their own occupation. ‘Who hath despised the day of small things?’—Its beginning was small, its latter end has greatly increased.” Something more extensive and permanent was soon adopted. The Society took Grove House, Mile End, and invited Dr. Addington, one of Doddridge’s students, a laborious and holy man, to be the resident tutor. He came, and worked successfully, till his health broke down under his intense exertions. In 1791, they purchased the premises at Hoxton, recently vacated by Drs. Savage, Kippis, and Rees, who had been supported, as the reader will remember, by the Coward trustees. The Rev. Robert Simpson, D.D., was chosen in 1791 to succeed Dr. Addington, and zealously did he toil, for many years, to train up an earnest race of ministers; inspiring many a youth, who sat at his feet, with his own bold and burning energy. “When he entered on his office, he had but three young men under his charge. In 1794, there were thirteen. In 1798, the numbers had increased to twenty; in 1801, to twenty-five; and in 1803, to thirty.

“On the death of Thomas Wilson, Esq., the treasurer, which occurred in March, 1794, his son, the late Thomas Wilson, was chosen to succeed him in his office, who applied himself with singular devotedness to the business of the Academy, laboring incessantly to promote its interests. He gave his sanction and support to other

institutions which had for their object the glory of God and the salvation of souls; but he lived for this. 'I determined,' he said, 'to devote myself to its duties; and to do this more effectually, I gave up my connection with business in the year 1798.' On this determination he acted through his whole life, with unabated ardor and untiring zeal. He filled the office of treasurer to his death, a period of nearly fifty years. To his incessant labor, his unwearied watchfulness, and his munificent liberality, the Institution owes much of the favor it found with the public, and the blessing it proved to the churches."

As the number increased, and the views of the Society supporting the Institution enlarged, a classical tutorship was added, which was first filled by the Rev. G. Collision, then by the Rev. J. Atkinson, and, subsequently, by the Revs. John Hooper, Dr. Halley, and Dr. William Smith. In 1807, the Rev. H. F. Burder was associated with Dr. Simpson and Mr. Hooper, as professor of mental science and English literature; and continued, most advantageously to the students, and honorably to himself, in the discharge of such duties till the year 1830. Dr. Simpson was succeeded in the chair of Divinity by Dr. Harris. "Under the presidency of this excellent man, the premises at Hoxton, after several enlargements, and such improvements as could be effected, being still found inadequate for the purposes of the Institution, it was determined, in the year 1824, to seek a more situa-

ble locality, and to erect a more commodious building. Highbury was selected, and the new building was opened for the reception of students in September, 1826. To Mr. Wilson's indefatigable labors may be mainly attributed the success of the undertaking. How much his heart was set on the work, and how elated he was, when he anticipated the increase of the Redeemer's kingdom that would thereby be effected, may be seen from a letter, bearing date March, 1827, in which he says:—"We expect to send out ten ministers annually; and will not a hundred ministers, in ten years, do much for the increase of Christ's kingdom?"

Dr. Harris died in 1830, and was succeeded by the Rev. Dr. Henderson, who still lives to enjoy the high reputation which throughout Europe he has earned as a Christian and a scholar. Under such men as the Society employed, and with the views they constantly maintained, the Seminary flourished as a nursery for simple, faithful, evangelical preachers. The Author loves his Alma Mater, and rejoices in the many honored names with which, in the course of fifty years, it has become associated.*

We have now reached the meeting point of the three colleges. For a long time there had been a conviction,

* In the year 1822, no fewer than seventy-one new congregations in different parts of the country had been originated by ministers educated at Hoxton. The number has much increased since then.

extensively entertained, that an union of this kind was very expedient and desirable. In the year 1849, after much anxious deliberation and prayer, on the part of those representing the three institutions, this object was accomplished in perfect consistency with existing trusts. Into the history of the proceedings we cannot enter. The result was the establishment of New College, on the plan of the students, who are both ministerial and lay, being non-resident. The professors chosen were the Rev. Dr. Harris, principal, the Rev. J. H. Godwin, P. Smith, F. Jenner, and W. Smith, Esq., LL.D., and E. Lankaster, Esq., M.D., F.R.S.; and under such men it is reasonably hoped that, with the Divine blessing, the comprehensive institution will prosper. The first stone of the new building in St. John's Wood was laid in May, 1850, by R. Mills, Esq., and the elegant edifice was opened for the reception of the students in the month of October last.

The Fund Board, which was the elder parent of Homerton College, and the Coward trustees, a hundred years ago, united in the support of Dr. Doddridge's academy, which embraced lay pupils. It is also remarkable that, in 1744, negotiations took place for combining both the Board and the Trustees in the maintenance of Dr. Marryatt's institution in London, whose students were non-resident. In the recent union, then, two bodies, which had before touched each other, have,

upon their original plan, become, in their educational efforts, again associated, only more intimately. The last, but not least, of the *tria juncta in uno* was not in existence at that period, but some years ago the idea was entertained of uniting Homerton and Highbury. Long may all three remain entwined in beauty and strength, verifying the maxim, "A threefold cord is not quickly broken."

The patriarchs attached great importance and value to their wells, because they supplied their flocks with water. "And Isaac digged again the wells of water which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father." What these wells were to the patriarchs our colleges are to us,—the fountains from which we are to look for a ministry which shall be as streams of intelligence and piety, for the purification and refreshment of our churches. Our fathers digged these wells; let us preserve them, and build them up, and keep them pure. Colleges do not form the most conspicuous and popular objects of regard among us. But this fact speaks little for our prudence and far-sightedness. Missions, in their various branches, and other holy plans of usefulness, strike the public mind as more brilliant things than quiet, and retired seminaries for the education of the ministry,—but the former depend upon the latter. In short, all that exists among us in the way of spiritual missionary action, so far as it depends on the ministry,

is related to collegiate institutions, as the deep-laid and hidden roots out of which it grows. A wise generation would look to them as the first objects to be supported—to be watched over—to be prayed for. If the child be father to the man, surely the student is father to the minister; and, therefore, in securing an efficient education for students, Congregational churches are preparing for an efficient race of ministers.

On the 6th of September, 1620, there lay in Plymouth Harbor a little vessel which has since acquired a world-known fame. Not freighted with this world's wealth, but with what is incomparably richer,—true, noble, spiritual, heroic men, bent on the accomplishment of a great enterprise. It sailed out, unnoticed and uncared for, on its far-bound voyage across the Atlantic, save by the few despised Puritans who sympathized with these brethren, and who “kindly entertained and courteously used them during their brief sojourn.” In that ship were the germs, the foundation-stones, of great colonies that have since risen to a height, and breadth, and grandeur, at which the world marvels. That vessel was an instrument of preparation for wonderful results. What the “Mayflower” was to America our colleges are to our country and the world. However slighted, they bear a freightage of souls destined to build or repair those religious communities, which will prove so many spiritual colonies in the midst of the world. If our colleges con-

tain and send forth men right-minded, sound-hearted, and well-trained, they will prove to evangelical Christendom boons of matchless value,—argosies laden with enduring wealth, to be remembered, and celebrated, and held in honor by the remotest generations.

THE END.

VALUABLE WORKS

PUBLISHED BY

GOULD AND LINCOLN,

50 WASHINGTON STREET, BOSTON.

SACRED RHETORIC: Or, Composition and Delivery of Sermons. By HENRY J. RIPLEY, Prof. in Newton Theological Institution. Including Ware's Hints on Extemporaneous Preaching. Second thousand. 12mo, 75 cts.

An admirable work, clear and succinct in its positions, and well supported by a variety of reading and illustrations. — *N. Y. Literary World*.

We have looked over this work with a lively interest. It is will command readers, being a comprehensive manual of great practical utility. — *Phil. Ch. Chronicle*.

The author contemplates a man *preparing to compose a discourse*, and unfolds to him the process through which his mind ought to pass. We commend the work to ministers, and to those preparing for the sacred office. — *Phil. Ch. Observer*.

It presents a rich variety of rules for the practical use of clergymen, and evinces the good sense, the large experience, and the excellent spirit of Dr. Ripley. The volume is well fitted to instruct and stimulate the writer of sermons. — *Bibliotheca Sacra*.

It is not a compilation, but is an original treatise, fresh, practical, and comprehensive, and adapted to the pulpit offices of the present day. It is full of valuable suggestions, and abounds with clear illustrations. — *Zion's Herald*.

It cannot be too frequently perused by those whose duty it is to *persuade*. — *Cong.*

His canons on selecting texts, stating the proposition, collecting and arranging materials, style, delivery, etc., are just, and well stated. — *Ch. Mirror*.

It is pervaded by a manly tone, and abounds in judicious counsels; it is compactly written and admirably arranged, both for study and reference. — *N. Y. Recorder*.

THE CHRISTIAN WORLD UNMASKED. By JOHN BERRIDGE, A. M., Vicar of Everton, Bedfordshire, Chaplain to the Right Hon. The Earl of Buchan, etc. *New Edition*. With Life of the Author, by the REV. THOMAS GUTHRIE, D. D., Minister of Free St. John's, Edinburgh. 16mo, cloth.

"The book," says DR. GUTHRIE, in his Introduction, "which we introduce anew to the public, has survived the test of years, and still stands towering above things of inferior growth like a cedar of Lebanon. Its subject is all important; in doctrine it is sound to the core; it glows with fervent piety; it exhibits a most skilful and unsparing dissection of the dead professor; while its style is so remarkable, that he who could *preach as Berridge has written*, would hold any congregation by the ears."

THE CHRISTIAN REVIEW. Edited by Prof. JAMES D. KNOWLES, BARNAS SEARS, and S. F. SMITH. 8 vols. Commencing with vol. one. Half cl., lettered, 8,00.

Single volumes, (except the first,) may be had in numbers, 1,00.

These first eight volumes of the Christian Review contain valuable contributions from the leading men of the Baptist and several other denominations, and will be found a valuable acquisition to any library.

AA

IMPORTANT WORK.

KITTO'S POPULAR CYCLOPÆDIA OF BIBLICAL LITERATURE. Condensed from the larger work. By the Author, JOHN KITTO, D. D., Author of "Scripture Daily Readings," &c. Assisted by JAMES TAYLOR, D. D. With over 500 Illustrations. 3,00.

This work is designed to furnish a **DICTIONARY OF THE BIBLE**, embodying the products of the best and most recent researches in biblical literature, in which the scholars of Europe and America have been engaged. The work, the result of immense labor and research, is pronounced, by universal consent, the best work of its class extant. It is not only intended for *ministers and theological students*, but is also particularly adapted to *parents, Sabbath school teachers, and the great body of the religious public*. The *illustrations*, amounting to more than 300, are of the highest order.

A condensed view of the various topics comprehended in the work.

1. **BIBLICAL CRITICISM**,— Embracing the History of the Bible Languages; Canon of Scripture; Literary History and Peculiarities of the Sacred Books; Formation and History of Scripture Texts.

2. **HISTORY**,— Proper Names of Persons; Biographical Sketches of prominent Characters; Detailed Accounts of important Events recorded in Scripture; Chronology and Genealogy of Scripture.

3. **GEOGRAPHY**,— Names of Places; Description of Scenery; Boundaries and Mutual Relations of the Countries mentioned in Scripture, so far as necessary to illustrate the Sacred Text.

4. **ARCHÆOLOGY**,— Manners and Customs of the Jews and other nations mentioned in Scripture; their Sacred Institutions, Military Affairs, Political Arrangements, Literary and Scientific Pursuits.

5. **PHYSICAL SCIENCE**,— Scripture Cosmogony and Astronomy, Zoology, Mineralogy, Botany, Meteorology.

In addition to numerous flattering notices and reviews, personal letters from a large number of the most distinguished *Ministers and Laymen of different religious denominations in the country* have been received, highly commending this work as admirably adapted to ministers, Sabbath school teachers, heads of families, and all Bible students.

The following extract of a letter is a fair specimen of individual letters received from each of the gentlemen whose names are given below:—

"I have examined it with special and unalloyed satisfaction. It has the rare merit of being all that it professes to be; and very few, I am sure, who may consult it will deny that, in richness and fulness of detail, it surpasses their expectation. Many ministers will find it a valuable auxiliary; but its chief excellence is, that it furnishes just the facilities which are needed by the thousands in families and Sabbath schools, who are engaged in the important business of biblical education. It is in itself a library of reliable information."

W. B. Sprague, D. D., Albany; J. J. Carruthers, D. D., Portland; Joel Hawes, D. D., Hartford, Ct.; Daniel Sharp, D. D., Boston; N. L. Frothingham, D. D., Boston; Ephraim Peabody, D. D., Boston; A. L. Stone, Boston; John S. Stone, D. D., Brooklyn; J. B. Waterbury, D. D., Boston; Baron Stow, D. D., Boston; Thomas H. Skinner, D. D., New York; Samuel W. Worcester, D. D., Salem; Horace Bushnell, D. D., Hartford, Ct.; Right Reverend J. M. Wainwright, D. D., New York; Gardner Spring, D. D., New York; W. T. Dwight, D. D., Portland; E. N. Kirk, Boston; Prof. George Bush, author of "Notes on the Scriptures." New York; Howard Malcom, D. D., author of "Bible Dictionary;" Henry J. Ripley, D. D., author of "Notes on the Scriptures;" N. Porter, Prof. in Yale College, New Haven, Ct.; Jared Sparks, Edward Everett, Theodore Frelinghuysen, Robert C. Winthrop, John McLean, Simon Greenleaf, Thomas S. Williams,— and a large number of others of like character and standing of the above, whose names cannot here appear. **H**

IMPORTANT WORKS.

ANALYTICAL CONCORDANCE OF THE HOLY SCRIPTURES; or, The Bible presented under Distinct and Classified Heads or Topics. By JOHN EADIE, D. D., LL. D., Author of the "Biblical Cyclopædia," "Dictionary of the Bible," &c., &c. One volume, royal octavo, 836 pp. Cloth, \$3.00; sheep, \$3.50. *Just published.*

The publishers would call the special attention of clergymen to the peculiar features of this great work.

1. It is a concordance of *subjects*, not of *words*. In this it differs from the common concordance, which, of course, it does not supersede.

2. It embraces all the topics, both secular and religious, which are naturally suggested by the entire contents of the Bible. In this it differs from Scripture Manuals and Topical Text-books, which are confined to religious or doctrinal topics.

3. It contains *the whole of the Bible without abridgment*, differing in no respect from the Bible in common use, except in the classification of its contents.

4. It contains a synopsis, separate from the concordance, presenting within the compass of a few pages a bird's-eye view of the whole contents.

5. It contains a table of contents, embracing nearly two thousand heads, arranged in alphabetical order.

The purchaser gets not only a *Concordance*, but also a *Bible*, in this volume. The superior convenience arising out of this fact, — saving, as it does, the necessity of having two books at hand and of making two references, instead of one, — will be readily apparent.

The general subjects (under each of which there are a vast number of sub-divisions) are arranged as follows, viz. :

Agriculture, — Animals, — Architecture, — Army, — Arms, — Body, — Canaan, — Covenant, — Diet and Dress, — Disease and Death, — Earth, — Family, — Genealogy, — God, — Heaven, — Idolatry, — Idols, — Jesus Christ, — Jews, — Laws, — Magistrates, — Man, — Marriage, — Metals and Minerals, — Ministers of Religion, — Miracles, — Occupations, — Ordinances, — Parables and Emblems, — Persecution, — Praise and Prayer, — Prophecy, — Providence, — Redemption, — Sabbaths and Holy Days, — Sacrifice, — Scriptures, — Speech, — Spirits, — Tabernacle and Temple, — Vineyard and Orchard, — Visions and Dreams, — War, — Water.

It is adapted not only to assist the student in prosecuting the investigation of preconceived ideas, but also to impart ideas which the most careful reading of the Bible in its ordinary arrangement might not suggest. Let him take up any one of the subjects — "Agriculture," for example — and see if such be not the case.

No Biblical student would willingly dispense with this Concordance when once possessed. It is adapted to the necessities of all classes, — clergymen and theological students; Sabbath-school superintendents and teachers; authors engaged in the composition of religious and even secular works.

A COMMENTARY ON THE ORIGINAL TEXT OF THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES. By Horatio B. Hackett, D. D., Prof. of Biblical Lit. and Interpretation, Newton Theological Inst. [New, revised, and enlarged edition. *In Press.*

✞ This most important and very popular work, has been thoroughly revised and considerably enlarged by the introduction of important new matter, the result of the Author's continued, laborious investigations since the publication of the first edition, aided by the more recent published criticisms of other distinguished Biblical Scholars, in this country and in Europe. (3)

WORKS FOR BIBLE STUDENTS.

A TREATISE ON BIBLICAL CRITICISMS; Exhibiting a Systematic View of that Science. By SAMUEL DAVIESON, D. D., of the University of Halle, Author of "Ecclesiastical Polity," "Introduction to the New Testament," etc. A new Revised and Enlarged Edition, in two elegant octavo volumes, cloth, 5,00.

These volumes contain a statement of *the sources* of criticism, such as the MSS. of the Hebrew Bible and Greek Testament, the principal versions of both, quotations from them in early writers, parallels, and also the internal evidence on which critics rely for obtaining a pure text. A history of the texts of the Old and New Testaments, with a description of the Hebrew and Greek languages in which the Scriptures are written. An examination of disputed passages. Every thing is discussed which properly belongs to *the criticism* of the text, comprehending all that comes under the title of *General Introduction* in Introductions to the Old and New Testament.

HISTORY OF PALESTINE, from the Patriarchal Age to the Present Time; with Introductory Chapters on the Geography and Natural History of the Country, and on the Customs and Institutions of the Hebrews. By JOHN KITTO, D. D., Author of "Scripture Daily Readings," "Cyclopædia of Biblical Literature," &c. With upwards of *two hundred Illustrations*. 12mo, cloth, 1,25.

A very full compendium of the geography and history of Palestine, from the earliest era mentioned in Scripture to the present day; not merely a dry record of boundaries, and the succession of rulers, but an intelligible account of the agriculture, habits of life, literature, science, and art, with the religious, political, and judicial institutions of the inhabitants of the Holy Land in all ages. A more useful and instructive book has rarely been published. — *N. Y. Commercial*.

Beyond all dispute, this is the best historical compendium of the Holy Land, from the days of Abraham to those of Mehemet Ali. — *Edinburgh Review*.

✂ In the numerous notices and reviews the work has been strongly recommended, as not only admirably adapted to the *family*, but also as a text book for *Sabbath and week day schools*.

CRUDEN'S CONDENSED CONCORDANCE; a New and Complete Concordance to the Holy Scriptures. By ALEXANDER CRUDEN. Revised and Reëdited by the Rev. DAVID KING, LL. D. Tenth Thousand. Octavo, cloth backs, 1,25.

This work is printed from English plates, and is a full and fair copy of all that is valuable as a Concordance in Cruden's larger work, in two volumes, which costs *five dollars*, while this edition is furnished at *one dollar and twenty-five cents*! The principal variation from the larger book consists in the exclusion of the Bible Dictionary, (which has always been an incumbrance,) the condensation of the quotations of Scripture, arranged under their most obvious heads, which, while it diminishes the bulk of the work, *greatly facilitates* the finding of any required passage.

We have, in this edition of Cruden, the *best* made better! That is, the present is better adapted to the purposes of a concordance, by the erasure of superfluous references, and the contraction of quotations, etc. It is better as a manual, and better adapted by its price, to the means of many who need and ought to possess such a work, than the former large and expensive edition. — *Puritan Recorder*.

DR. WILLIAMS'S WORKS.

RELIGIOUS PROGRESS; Discourses on the Development of the Christian Character. By WILLIAM R. WILLIAMS, D. D. Third edition. 12mo, cloth, 85 cts.

This work is from the pen of one of the brightest lights of the American pulpit. We scarcely know of any living writer who has a finer command of powerful thought and glowing, impressive language than he. — DR. SPRAGUE, *Albany Atlas*.

This book is a rare phenomenon in these days. It is a rich exposition of Scripture, with a fund of practical religious wisdom, conveyed in a style so strong and massive as to remind one of the English writers of two centuries ago; and yet it abounds in fresh illustrations drawn from every (even the latest opened) field of science and of literature. — *Methodist Quarterly*.

His power of apt illustration is without a parallel among modern writers. The mute pages spring into life beneath the magic of his radiant imagination, but never at the expense of solidity of thought or strength of argument. — *Harpers' Monthly*.

Every page radiant with "thoughts that burn," leave their indelible impression upon the mind. — *N. Y. Com. Adv.*

The strength and compactness of argumentation, the correctness and beauty of style, and the importance of the animating idea, place them among the most finished homiletic productions of the day. — *N. Y. Evangelist*.

Dr. Williams has no superior among American divines. He seems familiar with the literature of the world, and lays his vast resources under contribution to illustrate and adorn every theme which he investigates. We wish the volume could be placed in every religious family in the country. — *Phil. Ch. Chronicle*.

LECTURES ON THE LORD'S PRAYER. Third ed. 85c.

We welcome this volume as a valuable contribution to our literature — *Ch. Wit.*

In reading, we resolved to mark the passages which we most admired, but soon found that we should be obliged to mark nearly all of them. — *Ch. Secretary*.

It beams in every page the mark of an elegant writer and an accomplished scholar, an acute reasoner and a cogent moralist. Some passages are so decidedly eloquent that we instinctively find ourselves looking round as if upon an audience, and ready to join them with audible applause — *Ch. Inquirer*.

We are reminded of the old English writers, whose vigorous thought, and gorgeous imagery, and varied learning, have made their writings an inexhaustible mine for the scholars of the present day. — *Ch. Observer*.

Among the very best homiletical efforts of the age. — *Ch. Parlor Mag.*

MISCELLANIES. Improved edition. (*Price reduced.*) 1,25.

— This work, which has been heretofore published in octavo form at 1,75 per copy, is published by the present proprietors in one handsome 12mo volume, at the low price of 1,25.

Dr. Williams is a profound scholar and a brilliant writer. — *N. Y. Evangelist*.

The natural expression of a mind teeming with the "spoils of time" and the treasures of study in almost every department of learning. — *N. Y. Tribune*.

A delightful volume. — *Methodist Review*.

Glad to see this volume. We wish such men abounded in every sect. — *Ch. Reg.*

One of the richest volumes that has been given to the public for years. — *Bap. Reg.*

THEOLOGICAL SCIENCE

BY THE REV. JOHN HARRIS, D. D.

THE PRE-ADAMITE EARTH: Contributions to Theological Science. New and revised edition. 12mo, cloth, 85 cts.

It opens new trains of thought; surveys the wonders of God's works, and compels Natural Science to bear her testimony in support of Divine Truth. — *Phil. Ch. Obs.*

If we do not greatly mistake, this long looked for volume will create and sustain a deep impression in the more intellectual circles of the religious world. — *Ev. Mag.*

The man who finds his element among great thoughts will read it over and over, and will find his intellect strengthened, as if from being in contact with a new creation. — *Albany Argus.*

DR. HARRIS states in a lucid, succinct, and often highly eloquent manner, all the leading facts of geology, and their beautiful harmony with the teachings of Scripture. As a work of paleontology in its relation to Scripture, it will be one of the most complete and popular extant. — *N. Y. Evangelist.*

He is a sound logician and lucid reasoner, getting nearer to the groundwork of a subject than any other writer within our knowledge. — *N. Y. Com. Advertiser.*

We have never seen the natural sciences, particularly geology, made to give so decided and unimpeachable testimony to revealed truth. The wonders of God's works, which he has here grouped together, convey a most magnificent and even overpowering idea of the Creator. We wish that we could devote a week, uninterruptedly, to its perusal and re-perusal. — *Ch. Mirror.*

Written in the glowing and eloquent style which has won for him a universal fame, and will secure a wide circle of readers. — *N. Y. Recorder.*

The elements of things, those especially that lie at the foundation of the divine relations to man, are dwelt upon in a masterly manner. — *Watchman and Reflector.*

MAN PRIMEVAL; Or, the Constitution and Primitive Condition of the Human Being. A Contribution to Theological Science With a fine Portrait of the Author. 12mo, cloth, 1,25.

. This is the second volume of a series of works on Theological Science. The present is a continuation of the principles of primeval nature, and are here resumed and exhibited in their next higher application to individual man.

His copious and beautiful illustrations of the successive laws of the Divine Manifestation have yielded us inexpressible delight. — *London Eclectic Review.*

In a very masterly way does our author grapple with almost every difficult and perplexing subject which comes within the range of his proposed inquiry into the constitution and condition of Man Primeval. — *London Evangelical Mag.*

Reverently recognizing the Bible as the fountain and exponent of truth, he is as independent and fearless as he is original and forcible; and he adds to these qualities consummate skill in argument and elegance of diction. — *N. Y. Commercial.*

DR. HARRIS has placed himself in the very front rank of scientific writers, and his essays attract the attention of the most erudite scholars of the age. — *N. Y. Observer.*

It is eminently philosophical, and at the same time glowing and eloquent. It cannot fail to have a wide circle of readers. — *N. Y. Recorder.*

THE FAMILY: Its Constitution, Probation, and History. Being the third volume of the Series. In Preparation. Co

WORKS OF JOHN HARRIS, D. D.

THE GREAT COMMISSION; Or, the Christian Church constituted and charged to convey the Gospel to the World. With an Introduction, by WILLIAM R. WILLIAMS, D. D. 12mo, cloth, 1,00.

Of the several productions of Dr. Harris, — all of them of great value, — this is destined to exert the most powerful influence in forming the religious and missionary character of the coming generations. Every clergyman and layman ought to possess the volume, and make it familiar by repeated perusal. — *Puritan Recorder*.

His plan is original and comprehensive. The author has interwoven facts with rich and glowing illustrations, and with trains of thought that are sometimes almost irresistible in their appeals to the conscience. — *Day-Spring*.

This work comes forth in circumstances which promise extraordinary interest and value. Its general circulation will do much good. — *N. Y. Evangelist*.

The author deserves, and will undoubtedly receive, the credit of having applied a new lever to that great moral machine which, by the blessing of God, is destined to evangelize the world. — *Ch. Secretary*.

"Have you read the Great Commission, by Harris?" I answer promptly, *No*. I have often attempted it, but have as often failed. Before I can go through with a single page, the book is laid down, and my mind is lost in thought. *I have THOUGHT it nearly through!* — REV. A. WILLIAMS.

THE GREAT TEACHER; Or, Characteristics of our Lord's Ministry. With an Introduction, by HEMAN HUMPHREY, D. D., late President of Amherst College. Twelfth thousand. 12mo, cloth, 85 cts.

Its style is, like the country which gave it birth, beautiful, varied, finished, and every where delightful. It will be read; it ought to be read. We can have no sympathy with a heart which yields not to impressions delicate and holy, which the perusal of this work will naturally make. — DR. TOWN, *Hampshire Gazette*.

He writes like one who has long been accustomed to "sit at the feet of Jesus," and has eminently profited under his teaching. I do not wonder at the avidity which is hastening its wide circulation in England. It deserves an equally rapid and wide circulation here. — DR. HUMPHREY's *Introduction*.

To praise the work itself would be a work of supererogation. All Christians know it; all read and admire it. Harris is, to our view, incomparably the greatest religious writer now living — more particularly of practical works. His pages are a storehouse of "weighty and well-digested thoughts, imbued with deep Christian feeling, and clothed in perspicuous and polished language." — *Weekly Review*.

MISCELLANIES; Sermons and Essays. With Introductory Essay and Notes, by JOSEPH BELCHER, D. D. 12mo, cloth, 75 cts.

DR. HARRIS is one of the best writers of the age, and this volume will not in the least detract from his well-merited reputation. — *American Pulpit*.

The contents of this volume will afford the reader an intellectual and spiritual banquet of the highest order. — *Philadelphia Ch. Observer*.

ZEBULON; Or the Moral Claims of Seamen stated and enforced. Edited by REV. W. M. ROGERS and DANIEL M. LORD. 25c.

— A well-written and spirit-stirring appeal to Christians in behalf of that numerous, useful, generous-hearted, though long-neglected class, *seamen*. **Ed**

THE PREACHER AND THE KING;

OR, BOURDALOUE IN THE COURT OF LOUIS XIV.,

Being an Account of that distinguished Era. Translated from the French of L. BUNGNER. Paris, fourteenth edition. With an Introduction, by the REV. GEORGE POTTS, D. D., New York. 12mo, 1,25.

It combines *substantial history with the highest charm of romance*. We regard the book as a valuable contribution to the cause not merely of general literature, but especially of pulpit eloquence. Its attractions are so various that it can hardly fail to find readers of almost every description. — *Puritan Recorder*.

A very delightful book. It is full of interest, and equally replete with sound thought and profitable sentiment. — *N. Y. Commercial*.

It is a volume at once curious, instructive, and fascinating. Its extensive sale in France is evidence enough of its extraordinary merit and its peculiarly attractive qualities. — *Ch. Advocate*.

It is full of life and animation, and conveys a graphic idea of the state of morals and religion in the Augustan age of French literature. — *N. Y. Recorder*.

This book will attract by its novelty, and prove particularly engaging to those interested in pulpit eloquence. The author has exhibited singular skill in weaving into his narrative sketches of remarkable men, with original and striking remarks on the subject of preaching. — *Presbyterian*.

A book of rare interest, not only for the singular ability with which it is written, but for the graphic account which it gives of the state of pulpit eloquence during the celebrated era of which it treats. We warmly commend it. — *Savannah Journal*.

Its historical and biographical portions are valuable; its comments excellent, and its effect pure and benignant. — *Buffalo Morning Express*.

The author is a minister of the Reformed Church. In the forms of narrative and conversations, he portrays the features and character of that remarkable age, and illustrates the important ends to be secured by pulpit eloquence. — *Phil. Ch. Obs.*

A precious gift to the American church and ministers. It is a book full of historical facts of great value, sparkling with gems of thought, polished scholarship, and genuine piety. — *Cin. Ch. Advocate*.

This volume presents a phase of French life with which we have never met in any other work. The author is a minister of the Reformed Church in Paris, where his work has been received with unexampled popularity, having already gone through fourteen editions. The writer has studied not only the divinity and general literature of the age of Louis XIV., but also the *memories* of that period, until he is able to reproduce a life-like picture of society at the Court of the Grand Monarch. — *Trans.*

A work which we recommend to *all*, as possessing rare interest. — *Evening Express*.

In form it is descriptive and dramatic, presenting animated conversations between some of the most famous preachers and philosophers of the Augustan age of France. The work will be read with interest by all. The ministry cannot afford to be ignorant of the facts and suggestions of this instructive volume. — *N. Y. Ch. Intel.*

The work is very fascinating, and the lesson under its spangled robe is of the gravest moment to every pulpit and every age. — *Ch. Intelligencer*.

THE PRIEST AND THE HUGUENOT; or Persecution

In the Age of Louis XV. A Sermon at Court, — A Sermon in the City, — A Sermon in the Desert. Translated from the French of L. BUNGNER, author of "The Preacher and the King." 2 vols. *3T A new Work.*

This is truly a masterly production, full of interest, and may be set down as one of the greatest Protestant works of the age.

FF

UNIVERSITY SERMONS;

DELIVERED in the Chapel of Brown University. By the
REV. FRANCIS WAYLAND, D. D. Third thousand. 12mo, cloth, 1.00.

DR. WAYLAND has here discussed most of the prominent doctrines of the Bible in his usual clear and masterly style, viz.: Theoretical Atheism; Practical Atheism; Moral Character of Man; Love to God; Fall of Man; Justification by Works impossible; Preparation for the Advent of the Messiah; Work of the Messiah; Justification by Faith; Fall of Peter; The Church of Christ; Unity of the Church; Duty of Obedience to the Civil Magistrate; also, the Recent Revolutions in Europe.

Characterized by all that richness of thought and elegance of language for which their talented author is celebrated. — *DR. BAIRD'S Christian Union*.

The thorough logician is apparent throughout the volume, and there is a classic purity in the diction, unsurpassed by any writer, and equalled by few. — *N. Y. Com.*

One of our most popular writers in various departments of science and morals. His style is easy and fluent, and rich in illustration. — *Evangelical Review*.

No thinking man can open to any portion of it without finding his attention strongly arrested, and feeling inclined to yield his assent to those self-evincing statements which appear on every page. As a writer, Dr. Wayland is distinguished by simplicity, strength, and comprehensiveness. He addresses himself directly to the intellect, to the conscience more than to the passions. — *Watchman and Reflector*.

These discourses are fine specimens of his discriminating power of thought, and purity and vigor of style. — *Zion's Herald*.

Those who take up this volume with the high expectations induced by his previous works, will not be disappointed. The discourses are rich in evangelical truth, profound thought, and beautiful diction; worthy at once of the theologian, the philosopher, and the rhetorician. — *Albany Argus*.

This volume adds to Dr. Wayland's fame as a writer. This is commendation enough to bestow upon any book. — *Puritan Recorder*.

DR. WAYLAND is one of the most prominent Christian philosophers and literary men of our country. — *Watchman, Cincinnati*.

His style is peculiarly adapted to arrest the attention, and his familiar illustrations serve to make plain the most abstruse principles, as well as to enstamp them upon one's memory. It is, in fact, scarcely possible to forget a discourse from Wayland. We think no minister's library complete without it. — *Dover Star*.

They come from one who has attained a national reputation, and embody views matured by the study of years upon important topics in theology. — *Phil. Ch. Chron.*

THE PERSON AND WORK OF CHRIST. By ERNEST
SARTORIUS, D. D. Translated from the German, by the REV. OAKMAN
S. STEARNS, A. M. 18mo, cloth, 42 cts.

A work of much ability, and presenting the argument in a style that will be new to most American readers. It will deservedly attract attention. — *N. Y. Observer*.

DR. SARTORIUS is one of the most eminent and evangelical theologians in Germany. The work will be found, both from the important subjects discussed and the earnestness, beauty, and vivacity of its style, to possess the qualities which recommend it to the Christian public. — *Nich. Ch. Herald*.

A little volume on a great subject, and evidently the production of a great mind. The style and train of thought prove this. — *Southern Literary Gazette*.

Whether we consider the importance of the subjects discussed, or the perspicuous exhibition of truth in the volume before us, or the devout spirit of the author, we cannot but desire the work an extensive circulation. — *Christian Index*. Gg

WREATH AROUND THE CROSS;

Or Scripture Truths Illustrated. By the REV. A. MORTON BROWN, D. D. With a Recommendatory Preface, by JOHN ANGELL JAMES. With beautiful Frontispiece. 16mo, cloth, 60 cts.

— This is a very interesting and valuable book, and should be in every house in the land. Its great excellence is, it *magnifies the cross of Christ*. It presents the following interesting subjects: "The Cross needed; The Way to the Cross; The Cross set up; The Sufferings of the Cross; Mediation by the Cross; Life from the Cross; Faith in the Cross; Submission to the Cross; Glorifying in the Cross; The Cross and the Crown." No better book can be put into the hands of "inquirers after truth."

This is a beautiful volume, defending and illustrating the precious truths which cluster around the atonement. — *Phil. Ch. Chronicle*.

May it find its way into every family in the land. — *Christian Secretary*.

It is the excellence of this work, that it keeps constantly in view this grand instrument of salvation. — *Religious Herald*.

"Christ, and Him crucified," is presented in a new and striking light. The style is simple, without being puerile. We wish this work a wide circulation, that under its influence, many may be found "looking unto Jesus." — *N. Y. Observer*.

A highly-approved work, presenting the most important doctrines of our holy religion, in a form not only intelligible, but attractive light, adapted to allure the eye of faith, and hope, to the glorious objects revealed in the gospel. — *Phil. Ch. Observer*.

PHILOSOPHY OF THE PLAN OF SALVATION: A

Book for the Times. By an AMERICAN CITIZEN. An Introductory Essay, by CALVIN E. STOWE, D. D. 12mo, cloth, 63 cts.

*. This is one of the best books in the English language. The work has been translated into several different languages in Europe. It has been republished by the London Tract Society, and also adopted as one of the volumes of "Ward's Library of Standard Divinity," edited by Drs. John Harris, J. Pye Smith, and others. A capital book to circulate among young men.

Most original and valuable works of recent publication. — *N. Y. Ch. Intelligencer*.

A useful book, written with great spirit and point. — *Phil. Presbyterian*.

In many respects, this is a remarkable book. — *N. Y. Observer*.

More likely to lodge an impression in the human conscience, in favor of the divine authority of Christianity, than any work of the modern press. — *London Meth. Mag.*

Few volumes have issued from the American press that bear the stamp of originality and profound thought so deeply imprinted on every page. — *Puritan Rec.*

This is really an original book. Every sentence is pregnant with thought, and every idea conduces to the main demonstration. The book is the work of a reclaimed sceptic. — *Edinburgh United Secession Magazine*.

It is evidently the production of a master mind. There is a force of argument and a power of conviction almost resistless. — *London Evangelical Magazine*.

A book of singular merit. As a piece of clear, vigorous, consecutive thinking, we scarcely know its superior. We would not hesitate to place it beside Butler's Analogy, as a specimen of close and unanswerable reasoning; while it is far superior with regard to its evangelical views. — *Edinburgh Free Church Magazine*.

"The president of Knox College, Illinois," says, "It is decidedly the best vindication of the Old Testament Scriptures against the assaults of infidelity, and one of the most useful class books which I have ever met."

A Welsh minister, in Michigan, says "It has been translated into Welsh, and is circulated broadcast over the hills, through the hamlets, and in the mines of his native land."

PHILIP DODDRIDGE.

HIS LIFE AND LABORS.

A Centenary Memorial. By JOHN STOUHTON, D. D., author of "Spiritual Heroes," &c., and an INTRODUCTORY CHAPTER by REV. JAMES G. MIALL, author of "Footsteps of our Forefathers," &c. With beautiful Illuminated Title Page, Frontispiece, etc. 16mo, cloth, 60 cts.

Since the flood of biographies, memoirs, personal recollections, &c., with which the press teems at present, it is refreshing to get hold of a book like this. — *Presbyterian Witness*.

This is a clear, concise and interesting memoir of a man whose works and praise have been, for more than a century, in the churches on both sides of the Atlantic. The thousands who have read his "Rise and Progress of Religion," will want to know more of the author. — *Ch. Messenger*.

The sketch is drawn with remarkable literary skill, and the volume is one to be read with high satisfaction and profit. — *N. Y. Mirror*.

Readers will rejoice in a volume that throws fresh light on the ministerial career and the writings of Dr. Doddridge. He had great reputation as a religious author. He was no mean poet. Some of his hymns are unsurpassed. — *N. Y. Commercial*.

Among the best Christian biographies of our times. — *Phil. Ch. Obs.*

Nobody can read the book without feeling fresh admiration for Dr. Doddridge; he was one of the finest models of the benevolent spirit of Christianity, with which the world has been blessed since the days of the Apostle John. — *Puritan Recorder*.

THE LIFE AND CORRESPONDENCE OF JOHN

FOSTER. Author of "Decision of Character," Essays, etc. Edited by J. E. RYLAND with notices of MR. FOSTER, as a Preacher and Companion. By JOHN SHEPPARD. A new edition, two volumes in one, 700 pages. 12mo, cloth, \$1.25.

In simplicity of language, in majesty of conception, in the eloquence of that consciousness which conveys in a short sentence more meaning than the mind dares at once admit; his writings are unmatched. — *North British Review*.

The memoir of John Foster, must, of necessity, possess very peculiar attractions; a man whose writings have been perused with admiration wherever the English language is spoken or understood. We are glad to find ourselves in possession of so much additional matter from the well-nigh inspired pen of this great master in English composition. — *Ch. Review*.

A book rich in every way — in good sense, vivacity, liberality, and piety. — *Mirror*.

The volume, bears strongly the impress of his own original mind, and is often characterized by a depth and power of thought rarely met with. — *Albany Argus*.

Mr. Foster was one of the most admirable writers of England. His life is full of instruction. The fame and influences of Foster will live as long as talent, learning, and piety shall be respected on the earth. We commend, therefore, most heartily, the work to the public; we commend it to the scholar, and assure him that he will find rare literary worth. We hope clergymen will read it — read it often. We know of no work which will do more for their literary culture. — *N. Y. Ch. Messenger*.

John Foster was one of the strongest writers of his age. — *Christian Register*.

This work must constitute the choice book of the season, in the department of correspondence and biography. We all wish to know what he was as a friend, a husband, a father, and as a practical exponent of what is enshrined in the immortal productions of his pen. — *Watchman and Reflector*.

CHRISTIAN'S DAILY TREASURY.

A RELIGIOUS EXERCISE FOR EVERY DAY IN THE YEAR.

By E. TEMPLE, author of the "Domestic Altar." A new and improved edition. 12mo, cloth, \$1.00.

A work for every Christian. It is indeed a "Treasury" of good things.

If any book of modern date deserves a second and a third commendation, it is this. We wish most heartily that this volume were the daily companion of every disciple of Christ, in the land. Could no other copy be obtained, we would not part with our own for ten times the cost of it. — *Congregationalist*.

Materials for reflection and meditation, designed for the Christian in his daily walk with God. — *Puritan Recorder*.

It should be on the table and read by every Christian. — Ch. Times.

It differs from any thing we have met with. The author has a most happy talent at conveying much important truth in a few words. It is an admirable work, worthy to be read by every Christian and studied by every minister. — DR. SPRAGUE, *Albany Atlas*

A useful evangelical volume, designed to assist Christians in the work of daily meditation on the divine word. — *Christian Herald*.

A grand work for the centre table of every Christian, or for the most private place, where they hold communion with the Invisible. — *Albany C.A. Spectator.*

It is one of the best of the kind that we have ever examined. It is a treasury of evangelical truth forcibly expressed, well adapted to awaken thought. — *Phil. Ch. Ob.*

This work might appropriately be called a guide to meditation. Many do not know how to meditate. A careful use of this volume, will do very much to form habits of profitable meditation. — *Phil. Ch. Chronicle*.

Were these "Exercises" less animated and life like we might call them *skeletons*; but skeletons have not flesh and blood, as the reader finds these to have. We prefer them to any thing of the kind we have seen. — *Dover Star*.

This is a precious compendium of pious reflections, upon happily-selected Scriptures. It is superior to the numerous works of this character already published, and will afford pleasure and profit to the minister, and private Christian.—*Am. Pulpit.*

We give it our most decided recommendation. It differs from the generality of works of a somewhat similar style, in that they consist of *reflections*, while this more particularly forms the outlines or *materials* for reflection and meditation. — *Observer*.

There is no volume having the same aim as this, can compare with it, for its suggestive properties and comprehensiveness. — *Ch. Mirror.*

It breathes the spirit of the gospel. It is eminently suggestive and practical. It deserves a place in every Christian's library. — *N. Y. Recorder*.

This excellent treasury furnishes rich, practical, and devotional instruction. It is well to feed daily on such spiritual food. — *N. Y. Observer.*

A treasure, indeed, to any one who will study its daily lessons.— *Ch. Index.*

THE IMITATION OF CHRIST. By THOMAS A KEMPIS.

Introductory Essay, by T CHALMERS, D. D. New improved edition.

Edited by the REV. HOWARD MALCOM, D. D. 18mo, cloth, 38 cts.

*. " This work has, for three hundred years, been esteemed one of the best practical books in existence, and has gone through a vast number of editions, not only in the original Latin, but in every language of Europe. Dr. Payson, once said to a young minister " If you have not seen '*Thomas a Kempis*,' I beg you to procure it. For spirituality and weanedness from the world. *I know of nothing equal to it.*"

That this admirable work may be enjoyed by all, the translation which best agrees with the *original*, has been revised and adapted to use by Dr. Malcom. *Mm*

MOTHERS OF THE WISE AND GOOD.

BY THE REV. JABEZ BURNS, D. D.

Author of "Pulpit Cyclopædia," etc. 16mo, cloth, 75 cents.

☞ A beautiful gallery of portraits of those who not only were "wise and good" in their own generation, but whose influence, long after they were slumbering in the dust, went forth to live again in their children. A sketch of the mothers of the most eminent men of the world, is given.

A handsome volume, containing heaven-blessed memorials of many excellent Christian mothers, for the encouragement of others. — *Phil. Ch. Observer*.

If this is not a popular work, it must be because mothers are scarce, and real children are no more. It is full of the anecdotal literature of the subject — tales with a moral. It ought to be in the Sabbath school library, and in every sitting room where there is a mother. G. & L. have done many good things, but none better than the republication of this book. — *Peritan Recorder*.

Blessed collection of important subjects, relating to, or bearing upon, the maternal influence. It should be in the home of every mother in our land. — *Albany Spectator*.

One of the most delightful volumes we have read for a long time, and as useful and valuable as it is delightful. We bespeak for it a universal reception. — *N. Y. Com.*

We wish it were read by every mother in the land. — *Lutheran Observer*.

We have lingered over the pages of this most attractive book, with feelings of interest, which we cannot express. — *English Free Ch. Mag.*

THE EXCELLENT WOMAN, as described in the Book of Proverbs. With an Introduction by REV. W. B. SPRAGUE, D. D., containing twenty-four splendid Illustrations. 12mo, cloth, 1.00.

☞ This elegant volume is an appropriate and valuable "gift book" for the husband to present the wife, or the child the mother. It treats of the following subjects: The Virtuous Woman; Trustworthy; Beneficent; Active; Enterprising; Provident; Managing; Energetic; Vigilant; Industrious; Humane; Thoughtful; Taste-ful; Creditable; Trafficking; Reputable; Peaceful; Domestic; Commended; Pre-eminent; Godly, and Rewarded Woman.

We shall be glad if our commendation places it in the families of all our readers, as a book to be read. — *Watchman and Reflector*.

Full of wisdom and instruction. — *Salem Register*.

It is not sufficient praise to say that we have been interested in the perusal of this book. It is just such a book as the times demand. It presents to the female mind incentives to live for something. We recommend it to the careful perusal of all our patrons. — *Mothers' Journal*.

An excellent book, elegantly printed, and embellished with beautiful engravings. We commend it to mothers, sisters, and daughters. — *Phil. Ch. Observer*.

Each successive reading will reveal some new gem of thought which, in the general mass of excellence, had been overlooked before. — *Advertiser*.

THE MARRIAGE RING; Or. How to make Home Happy.

From the writings of JOHN ANGELL JAMES. Beautiful illustrated edition. Illuminated title, and elegant variegated borders round the pages of the book. 16mo, cloth, gilt, 75 cts.

☞ A more beautiful or appropriate "gift" to present a newly-married couple, cannot be found.

A beautiful volume, suitable to present a newly-married couple. — *Ch. Intelligencer*.

Exquisite little volume, inculcating practical hints and wise suggestions. — *Trav.*

WORKS BY JOHN ANGELL JAMES.

THE CHURCH IN EARNEST. 18mo, cloth, 50 cts.

Mr. James's writings all have one object, to do execution. He writes under impulse — "Do something, do it." He aims to raise the standard of piety, holiness in the heart, and holiness of life. The influence of this work must be highly salutary. — *Puritan Recorder*.

Let it be scattered like autumn leaves. We believe its perusal will do much to convince and arouse the Christian. The reader will feel that he is called into the Church of Christ, not to enjoy only, but to labor. — *N. Y. Recorder*.

Purchase a number of copies of this work, and lend them and keep them in circulation till they are worn out! — *Mothers' Assistant*.

Probably no writer of the present age has done so much to promote the interests of vital and practical religion as Mr. James. This work should be in the hands of every professor. — *Congregational Journal*.

A more important work could not be presented to the world. — *Bap. Memorial*.

This new work of Mr. James points out the nature and effects of earnest piety with reference to individual action for the promotion of one's personal religion, the salvation of others, the religion of the family, and of the church. No time should be lost in putting it into the hands of church members. — *Ch. Mirror, Portland*.

"Its arguments and appeals are well adapted to prompt to action. We trust it will be universally read." — *N. Y. Observer*.

To give the work a word of approbation, were but a poor tribute. It should receive the earnest attention of Christians of every name. — *Southern Lit. Gazette*.

CHRISTIAN PROGRESS; a Sequel to "The Anxious Inquirer after Salvation." 18mo, cloth, 30 cts.

None of the works of James's (all of them of uncommon practical excellence) are better calculated for circulation among the churches than this. It ought to be sold by hundreds of thousands, until every church member in the land has bought, read, marked, learned, and inwardly digested. — *Congregationalist*.

To every lover of progressive holiness, we commend this volume. — *Ch. Secretary*.

So eminently is it adapted to do good, that we feel no surprise that it should make one of the publishers' excellent publications. It exhibits the whole subject of growth in grace and guards the young Christian against many mistakes, into which he is in danger of falling. — *Puritan Recorder*.

Mr. James has rendered himself one of the most popular and useful writers of the day. — *Zion's Advocate*.

It is written as a sequel to the anxious inquirer, "whose praise is in all the churches." The subject is one of equal importance, and the author addresses himself with characteristic ardor and success to the theme. — *Southern Baptist*.

CHURCH MEMBER'S GUIDE. Edited by the REV. J. OVERTON CHOULES, D. D. New Edition. With an Introductory Essay, by the REV. HUBBARD WINSLOW. Cloth, 33 cts.

The spontaneous effusion of our heart, on laying the book down, was, — may every church member in our land possess this book. — *Christian Secretary*.

A pastor writes, "I sincerely wish that every professor of religion in the land may possess this excellent manual. I am anxious that every member of my church should possess it, and shall be happy to promote its circulation." KK

DR. GRANT AND THE MOUNTAIN NESTORIANS.

BY THE REV. THOMAS LAURIE,

Surviving associate of that Mission. With a Portrait, Map of the Country, Illustrations, etc. 12mo, cloth, \$1.25.

A most valuable Memoir of a remarkable man : with an account of an interesting country and people, concerning which little has heretofore been known.

The work has all the charm or romance, proving conclusively that facts are not only better, but are sometimes, at least, far more thrilling even than fiction. It cannot fail to interest as well as instruct every class of readers.

Rev. Doctors Anderson and Pomroy, Secretaries of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions.

"We regard the work as among the best of missionary biographies. A remarkable man is there well delineated. Perhaps no other person could have done equal justice to the rare combination of qualities in Dr. Grant's character. We see the boldness of the man unconscious of fear, his enterprise regardless of suffering, his benevolence amount almost to self-crucifixion, yet without rashness, prudent and cautious ; and so venturing into regions, and going safely, where few would care to venture. His was an eventful life, and his name will be as imperishable as the history of the present revival of religion in the ancient, degenerated churches of Asia."

Rev. Nathan Dole, Editor of the Journal of Missions.

"A book which for interest can hardly be excelled. It is not often that circumstances combine so favorably for an interesting work, as in respect to this biography. In the first place, *the man whose labors for Christ it commemorates*, was a missionary of no ordinary excellence ; enterprising ; observant ; by his inherent traits of character, even more than by his profession as a physician, obtaining great influence over the people with whom he had intercourse ; indefatigable in his labors ; not knowing what fear was, whether threatening him in the wild mountain-pass from men whose hearts were steeled to pity ; or from a deadly pestilence ; of rare judgment ; glowing with love to Christ, and to the souls of his fellow-men. Then, *the people for whom he spent his life*, aside from his cherished belief that they are the lost ten tribes, are unsurpassed in interest by any other for whom missionary labor has been undertaken. The period, moreover, in *their history*, which is covered by this biography, is crowded with exciting events. *Their country* also, so unknown to the civilized world till Dr. Grant explored it, presents scenery of the grandest character ; and he had an eye to see, a heart to feel, and a pen to describe. Apart from its value as a record of missionary labors, it possesses high merits as a book of travels.

"Let it be circulated as it deserves, and not a few young men will be found emulous of a life so full of devotion to the Saviour as was that of Dr. Grant. Above all, let physicians, and those looking forward to the medical profession, read it."

Rev. Selah B. Treat, Editor of the Missionary Herald.

"This is the life of a missionary who possessed high qualifications for his chosen work. First of all, he had the genuine spirit of his calling. His piety was deep, constant, unwavering. When he became a soldier of Christ, he enlisted for whatever service should be appointed unto him. He felt that he had only to follow the Captain of his salvation ; and this he ever delighted to do. Dr. Grant, moreover, had some elements of character which were seldom combined in the same person, at least to the same degree. He was emphatically a brave man. Few would have ventured to go where he often went during his eventful history. And yet he was not rash. Few men have exhibited more of the spirit of Paul than our lamented brother. Mr. Laurie has been quite successful in his portraiture. And the friends of missions will rejoice that he consented to undertake it."

Pp

GOULD & LINCOLN, PUBLISHERS, BOSTON.

MIALL'S WORKS.

FOOTSTEPS OF OUR FOREFATHERS; what they Suffered and what they Sought. Describing Localities and portraying Personages and Events conspicuous in the Struggles for Religious Liberty. By JAMES G. MIALl. Thirty-six fine Illustrations. 12mo, 1,00.

An exceedingly entertaining work. It is full of strong points. The reader soon catches the fire and zeal of those sterling men whom we have so long admired, and ere he is aware becomes so deeply enlisted in their cause that he finds it difficult to lay aside the book till finished. — *Ch. Parlor Mag.*

A book to stir one's spirit to activity and self-sacrifice in the work of God. It portrays the character, deeds, sufferings, and the success of those heroic non-conformists who stood up for the truth. It is a book worthy of a large sale. — *Zion's Herald.*

A work absorbingly interesting, and very instructive. — *Western Lit. Magazine.*

The title attracted our attention; its contents have held us fast to its pages to the very close. It is full of antiquarian lore and abounds in charming local descriptions. — *Watchman and Reflector.*

The events narrated and scenes described give us impressive views of the great sacrifices made by the noble sufferers for the priceless boon of spiritual freedom. — *Ch. Observer.*

Biographical notices of those noble minds who made the grand discoveries of civil and religious liberty in England. The anecdotes of these men and their times are full of interest, and are drawn from the most authentic sources. — *Nat. Intel.*

This is a most captivating book, and one that the reader is compelled to finish if he once begins it. We really wish that every family in our land could have a copy. It has kept us perfectly enchained from beginning to end. — *Newport Observer.*

MEMORIALS OF EARLY CHRISTIANITY; Presenting, in graphic and popular Form, Memorable Events of Early Ecclesiastical History, etc. By JAMES G. MIALl. Illustrations. 12mo, cloth, 1,00.

This, like the "Footsteps of our Forefathers," is a work of uncommon interest.

We thank Mr. Miall for this volume. There are plain truths plainly told in this volume about ancient Christianity and the practices of the Christians of ante-Nicene times which we could wish churchmen would lay to heart and profit by. — *Epis. Reg.*

More interesting than a romance, and yet full of instruction. — *Hartford Times.*

A work of no ordinary value, and we commend it to all. Every Sabbath school should be supplied with copies. — *Ch. Secretary.*

Mr. Miall is a Congregational minister in England, and a popular writer of unusual power. He has the power of graphic delineation, and has given us pictures of early Christianity which have the charm of life and reality. Our readers are assured that its glowing pages will excite their admiration. — *N. Y. Recorder.*

This is an extremely interesting work, embodying classic and ecclesiastic lore, and calculated to do much good by bringing the church of to-day into closer acquaintanceship and sympathy with the church of the early past. — *Congregationalist.*

The results of extended research are offered to the general reader in a style of uncommon interest. — *Watchman and Reflector.*

We have in an attractive form some of the most important facts of early ecclesiastical history, in illustration of the purity and power of Christian faith. — *Puritan Rec.*

A volume of thrilling interest. It takes the reader through a very important period of secular and ecclesiastical history. — *Western Lit. Messenger.*

RECENT PUBLICATIONS.

THE EVIDENCES OF CHRISTIANITY, as exhibited in the writings of its apologists, down to Augustine, by W. J. BOLTON, of Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge. 12mo, cloth. 80 cts.

This volume received the Hulsean prize (about \$500) in England. The author is evidently a very learned student of the patristic writings and the whole circle of ecclesiastical history. He has presented to the world in this essay an admirable compendium of the arguments for the truth of Christianity advanced in the works of the Apologetic Fathers during the third, fourth, and fifth centuries of the Christian era. These arguments are classified as being deduced from antecedent probability, from antiquity, from prophecy, from miracles, from the reasonableness of doctrine, from superior morality, and from the success of the Gospel. — *N. Y. Commercial*.

We thankfully accept such an effort as this of a profound and highly-cultivated mind. — *Puritan Recorder*.

The work bears the marks of great research, and must command the attention and confidence of the Christian world. — *Mercantile Journal*.

THE BETTER LAND; or, Thoughts on Heaven. By A. C. THOMPSON, Pastor of the Eliot Church, Roxbury. 12mo, cloth. \$1.00. *Just published*.

THE MISSION OF THE COMFORTER; with copious Notes. By JULIUS CHARLES HARE. Notes translated for the American edition. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

Rich in spirituality, strong and sound in theology, comprehensive in thought, vigorous and beautiful in imagination, affluent in learning. — *Congregationalist*.

We have seldom read a book with greater interest. — *N. Y. Evangelist*.

The volume is of rare value, and will be welcomed as an eloquent and Scriptural exposition of some of the fundamental doctrines of our faith. — *N. Y. Recorder*

THE VICTORY OF FAITH. By JULIUS CHARLES HARE, author of "The Mission of the Comforter," etc. 12mo, cloth. *In press*.

FIRST LINES OF CHRISTIAN THEOLOGY. In the form of a Syllabus, for the use of Students. Royal octavo. \$5.00.

— A most important work for ministers and theological students.

THE RELIGIONS OF THE WORLD, and their relations to Christianity. By FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE, A. M., Professor of Divinity in King's College, London. 16mo, cloth. 60 cts.


The effort is masterly, and, in any event, must prove highly interesting by the comparisons which it institutes with the false and the true. — *Method. Quarterly*.

GUIDO AND JULIUS. THE DOCTRINE OF SIN AND THE PROPITIATOR; or, the True Consecration of the Doubter. By F. AUG. O. THOLUCH, D.D. Translated by JONATHAN EDWARDS RYLAND. Introduction by JOHN PYE SMITH, D.D. 16mo, cloth. 60 cts.

— Pre-eminently a book for the times — full of interest, and of great power (1)

RECENT PUBLICATIONS.


HISTORY OF CHURCH MUSIC IN AMERICA. Treating of its peculiarities at different periods ; its legitimate use and its abuse ; with Criticisms, Cursory Remarks, and Notices relating to Composers, Teachers, Schools, Choirs, Societies, Conventions, Books, etc. By NATHANIEL D. GOULD, Author of "Social Harmony," "Church Harmony," etc. 12mo, cloth. 75 cents.

 This work will be found to contain a vast fund of information, with much that is novel, amusing and instructive. In giving a minute history of Church Music for the past *eighty years*, there are interspersed throughout the volume many interesting incidents, and numerous anecdotes concerning Ministers, Composers, Teachers, Performers and Performances, Societies, Choirs, &c.

COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS OF WILLIAM COWPER ; with a Life and Critical Notices of his Writings. With elegant new Illustrations on steel. 16mo, cl., \$1.00 ; fine cl., gilt, \$1.25.

POETICAL WORKS OF SIR WALTER SCOTT. With Life and elegant Illustrations on steel. 16mo, cloth, \$1.00 ; fine cloth, gilt, \$1.25.


MILTON'S POETICAL WORKS. With Life and elegant Illustrations. 16mo, cloth, \$1.00 ; fine cloth, gilt, \$1.25. *In press*

 The above poetical works, by standard authors, are all of uniform size and style, printed on fine paper, from clear, distinct type, with new and elegant Illustrations, richly bound in full gilt, and plain ; which, with the exceedingly *low price* at which they are offered, render them the most desirable of any of the numerous editions of these authors' works now in the market.

United States Exploring Expedition. — Volume XII.

MOLLUSCA AND SHELLS. By AUGUSTUS A. GOULD, M. D.
One elegant quarto volume, cloth. \$6.00.

THE TWO RECORDS ; the Mosaic and the Geological. By HUGH MILLER. 16mo, cloth. 25 cents.

 No work by Hugh Miller needs commendation to insure purchasers.

NOAH AND HIS TIMES ; embracing various inquiries relative to the Ante-diluvian and earlier Post-diluvian Periods, with Discussions of several of the leading questions of the present time. By Rev. J. MUNSON OLMSTEAD. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

PARISIAN PASTOR'S GLANCE AT AMERICA. By T. H. GRAND PIERRE, D.D., Pastor of the Reformed Church, and Director of the Missionary Institution in Paris. 16mo, cloth. 50 cts.

The author of this volume is one of the most eminent ministers now living of the Reformed Church of France. He is distinguished as a preacher and a writer ; as a man of large and liberal views, of earnest piety, of untiring industry, and of commanding influence. His statements are characterized by great correctness as well as great candor. — *Puritan Recorder*. (1)

MODERN ATHEISM.

Under its Forms of Pantheism, Materialism, Secularism, Development, and Natural Laws. By JAMES BUCHANAN, D.D., LL.D. 12mo, cloth, \$1.25.

The Author of this work is the successor of Dr. Chalmers in the Chair of Divinity in the New College, Edinburgh, and the intellectual leader of the Scottish Free Church.

HUGH MILLER, AUTHOR OF "OLD RED SANDSTONE," &c., &c. — The work is one of the most readable and solid which we have ever perused.

THE "NEWS OF THE CHURCHES." — It is a work of which nothing less can be said, than that, both in spirit and substance, style and argument, it fixes irreversibly the name of the author as a leading classic in the Christian literature of Britain.

HOWARD MALCOM, D.D., PRESIDENT OF LEWISBURG UNIVERSITY. — I have found no work so helpful to me as this as a teacher of metaphysics and morals. I know of nothing which will answer for a substitute. The public specially need such a book at this time when atheism is being spread abroad with all earnestness, supported, at least in some places, both by church influence and university honors. I cannot but hope that a work so timely, scholarly, and complete, will do much good.

One of the most scholarly and profound productions of modern Christian literature. — WORCESTER TRANSCRIPT.

Dr. Buchanan has earned a high and well-deserved reputation as a classical writer and close logical reasoner. He deals heavy, deadly blows on atheism in all its various forms. — CHRISTIAN SECRETARY.

His analyses of the doctrines held by the various schools of modern atheism are admirable, and his criticism original and profound. It is as attractive as well as a solid book; and he who peruses a few of its pages is, as it were, irresistibly drawn on to a thorough reading of the book. — BOSTON PORTFOLIO.

The style is very felicitous, and the reasoning clear and cogent. The opposing theories are fairly stated and combated with remarkable ease and skill. Even when the argument falls within the range of science, it is so happily stated that no intelligent reader can fail to understand it. — BOSTON JOURNAL.

It is justly described as "a great argument," "magnificent in its strength, order, and beauty," in a defence of truth and against the variant theories of atheism. It reviews the doctrines of the different schools of modern Atheism, gives a fair statement of their theories, answers and refutes them, never evading, but meeting and crushing their arguments. — PHILA. CHRISTIAN OBSERVER.

Dr. Buchanan is candid and impartial, evades no argument, undertakes no opposing view, but meets his antagonists with the quiet and unswerving confidence of a locomotive on iron tracks, pretty sure to crush them. — CHRISTIAN REGISTER.

We hail this production of a master mind as a lucid, vigorous, discriminating, and satisfactory refutation of the various false philosophies which have appeared in modern times to allure ingenuous youth to their destruction. His refutation is a clear stream of light from beginning to end. — PHILA. PRESBYTERIAN.

We recommend "Modern Atheism" as a book for the times, and as having special claims on theological students. — UNIVERSALIST QUARTERLY.

It is remarkable for the clearness with which it apprehends and the fairness with which it states, not less than for the ability with which it replies to, the schemes of unbelief in its various modern forms. It clears away, one by one, the mists which the Devil has conjured around the great doctrines of our Faith, by the help of some of his ingenious modern coadjutors, and leaves the truth of God standing in its serene and pristine majesty. — CONGREGATIONALIST.

The work is a masterly defence of faith against dogmatic unbelief on the one hand, and that universal skepticism on the other. — N. Y. CHRISTIAN CHRONICLE.

(v)

VALUABLE WORKS.

THE HALLIG; OR, THE SHEEPFOLD IN THE WATERS.

A Tale of Humble Life on the Coast of Schleswig. Translated from the German of Biernatzski, by Mrs. GEORGE P. MARSH. With a Biographical Sketch of the Author. 12mo, cloth. \$1.00.

The author of this work was the grandson of an exiled Polish nobleman. His own portrait is understood to be drawn in one of the characters of the Tale, and indeed the whole work has a substantial foundation in fact. As a revelation of an entire new phase of human society, it will strongly remind the reader of Miss Bremer's tales. In originality and brilliancy of imagination, it is not inferior to those; — its aim is far higher.

HON. ROBERT C. WINTHROP. "I have read it with deep interest. Mrs. Marsh has given us an admirable version of a most striking and powerful work."

FROM PROF. F. D. HUNTINGTON, D. D., IN THE RELIGIOUS MAGAZINE. The vivid and eloquent description of the strange scenery, the thrilling accounts of the mysterious action of the waters and vapors of the Schleswig coast, &c., all form a story of uncommon attractions and unmingled excellence."

DR. SPRAGUE IN ALBANY SPECTATOR. "A rare and beautiful work. It is an interesting contribution to the physical geography of a part of Europe lying quite beyond the reach of ordinary observation."

Containing thrilling scenes, as well as religious teachings. — PRESBYTERIAN.

A beautiful and exquisite natural tale. In novelty of life and customs, as well as in nicely drawn shades of local and personal character, the Hallig is equalled by very few works of fiction. — BOSTON ATLAS.

The story, which is deeply thrilling, is exclusively religious. — CH. SECRETARY.

Here we have another such book as makes the reading of it a luxury. It takes us to the chill regions of the North Sea, and introduces us to pastoral scenes as lively and as edifying as those of Oberlin, in the *Bande la Roche*. — SOUTHERN BAR.

THE CAMEL: His Organization, Habits and Uses, considered with reference to his Introduction into the United States. By GEORGE P. MARSH, late U. S. Minister at Constantinople. 16mo, cloth. 75 cents.

This book treats of a subject of great interest, especially at the present time. It furnishes the only complete and reliable account of the Camel in the language. It has been prepared with special reference to the experiment now being made by our Government of domesticating the Camel in this country.

A repository of interesting information respecting the Camel. He describes the species, size, color, temper, longevity, useful products, diet, powers, training and speed of the Camel, and treats of his introduction into the United States. — PHIL. CHRISTIAN OBSERVER.

This is a most interesting book, on several accounts. The subject is full of romance and information; the treatment is able and thorough. — TEXAS CH. ADV.

The advent of the Camel among us will stimulate general curiosity, and raise a thousand questions respecting his character and habits of life, his powers of endurance, his food, his speed, his length of life, his fecundity, the methods of managing and using him, the cost of keeping him, the value of his carcass after death, &c. This work gives, in a small compass, all the desired information. — BOSTON ATLAS.

The habits and nature of the Camel is given, which has great interest. The value of the camel as a beast of burden is abundantly confirmed. — N. Y. EVANGELIST.

WORKS BY DR. TWEEDIE.

GLAD TIDINGS ; or, The Gospel of Peace. A series of Daily Meditations for Christian Disciples. By Rev. W. K. TWEEDIE, D. D. With an elegant Illustrated Title-page. 16mo, cloth. 63 cents.

These meditations, though brief, are comprehensive and weighty. It is remarkable for condensation, for a deep evangelical tone, and for putting itself into direct contact with the conscience and the heart. — *Albany Argus*.

We heartily wish this little book were in every Christian family, and could be carefully read through by every Christian. — *N. Y. Evangelist*.

This sweet little volume challenges our warmest commendation. Every page glows with Christian example and goodness. The perusal of one chapter will awake a keener relish for the commencement of another. The *Frontispiece*, representing the shepherds' watch of their flocks by night, is sublimely beautiful. — *Lawrence Courier*.

A LAMP TO THE PATH ; or, the Bible in the Heart, the Home, and the Market-place. With an elegant Illustrated Title-page. 16mo, cloth. 63 cents.

The power, the beauty, and the necessity of religion in the heart, the home, the workshop, the market-place, the professions, and in social intercourse, are happily illustrated. It is a jewel, and should enrich every family library. The last chapter is worthy of being engraven, as with the point of a diamond, on every human heart. — *Southern Literary Messenger*.

This little volume brings Christianity home to the bosoms and business of men. It is a lucid, impressive, and beautiful exposition of Christian obligations. — *Albany Argus*.

SEED-TIME AND HARVEST ; or, Sow Well and Reap Well. A Book for the Young. With an elegant Illustrated Title-page. 16mo, cloth. 63 cents.

An excellent book, more particularly designed for young readers ; but persons of all ages may derive pleasure and profit from its perusal. — *N. Y. Commercial*.

No person can read it attentively, without feeling that there is an importance attached even to what seem to be his most indifferent actions. — *Puritan Rec.*

A most precious volume this to the young, taking their first step and first look in life ; teaching them that if they would reap well, they must sow well ; that if they would enjoy an old age of honor, they must be trained in youth to virtue. — *Dr. Sprague, Albany Spectator*.

THE MORN OF LIFE ; or, Examples of Female Excellence. A Book for Young Ladies. 16mo, cloth. *In press*.

The above works, by Dr. Tweedie, are of uniform size and style. They are most charming, pious, and instructive works, beautifully gotten up, and well adapted for "gift-books."

FAMILY WORSHIP ; or, the Morning and Evening Sacrifice. One volume. Octavo, cloth. *In press*. (h)

VALUABLE WORK.

CYCLOPÆDIA OF ANECDOTES OF LITERATURE AND THE FINE ARTS. Containing a copious and choice selection of Anecdotes of the various forms of Literature, of the Arts, of Architecture, Engravings, Music, Poetry, Painting, and Sculpture, and of the most celebrated Literary Characters and Artists of different Countries and Ages, &c. By KAZLITT ARVINE, A. M., Author of "Cyclopædia of Moral and Religious Anecdotes." With illustrations. 725 pages octavo, cloth, 3,00.

This is unquestionably the choicest collection of anecdotes ever published. It contains *three thousand and forty Anecdotes*, and such is the wonderful variety, that it will be found an almost inexhaustible fund of interest for every class of readers: and to public speakers, to all classes of *literary and scientific men, to artists, mechanics, and others*, a perfect **DICTIONARY**, for reference. There are also more than one hundred and fifty fine Illustrations.

We know of no work which comprises so much valuable information in a form so entertaining. — *N. Y. Chronicle*.

Here is a perfect repository of the most choice and approved specimens of this species of information. The work is replete with such entertainment as is adapted to all grades of readers, the most or least intellectual. — *Methodist Quarterly Magazine*.

One of the most complete things of the kind ever given to the public. There is scarcely a paragraph in the whole book which will not interest some one deeply; for, while men of letters, argument, and art cannot afford to do without its immense fund of sound maxims, pungent wit, apt illustrations, and brilliant examples, the merchant, mechanic and laborer will find it one of the choicest companions of the hours of relaxation. "Whatever be the mood of one's mind, and however limited the time for reading, in the almost endless variety and great brevity of the articles he can find something to suit his feelings, which he can begin and end at once. It may also be made the very life of the social circle, containing pleasant reading for all ages, at all times and seasons. — *Buffalo Com. Advertiser*.

A well spring of entertainment, to be drawn from at any moment. — *Danvor Whig*.

A magnificent collection of anecdotes touching literature and the fine arts. — *Albany Spectator*.

The most comprehensive collection of anecdotes ever published. — *Salem Gazette*.

A publication of which there is little danger of speaking in too flattering terms; a perfect Thesaurus of rare and curious information, carefully selected and methodically arranged. A jewel of a book to lie on one's table, to snatch up in those brief moments of leisure that could not be very profitably turned to account by recourse to any connected work in any department of literature. — *Troy Budget*.

No family ought to be without it, for it is at once cheap, valuable, and very interesting; containing matter compiled from all kinds of books, from all quarters of the globe, from all ages of the world, and in relation to every corporeal matter at all worthy of being remarked or remembered. — *New Jersey Union*.

A rich treasury of thought, and wit, and learning, illustrating the characteristics and peculiarities of many of the most distinguished names in history. — *Phil. Chris. Obs.*

The range of topics is very wide, relating to nature, religion, science, and art; furnishing apposite illustrations for the preacher, the orator, the Sabbath school teacher, and the instructors of our common schools, academies, and colleges. It is a valuable work for the fireside, calculated to please and edify all classes. — *Zanesville Ch. Rep.*

This is one of the most entertaining works for desultory reading we have seen. We hardly know of any thing at once so instructive and amusing. — *N. Y. Ch. Intel.*

THE PLURALITY OF WORLDS.

WITH AN INTRODUCTION by EDWARD HITCHCOCK, LL.D.,
President of Amherst College. 12mo, cloth. \$1.00.

☞ This is a *masterly* production on a subject of great interest.

The Plurality of Worlds is a work of great ability, and one that cannot fail to arrest the attention of the world of science. Its author takes the bold ground of contesting the generally adopted belief of the existence of other peopled worlds beside our own earth. A gentleman upon whose judgment we place much reliance writes, in regard to it :

" 'The Plurality of Worlds' *plays the mischief* with the grand speculation of Christian and other astronomers. It is the most remorseless executioner of beautiful theories I have ever stumbled upon, and leaves the grand universe of existence barren as a vast Sahara. The author is a stern logician, and some of the processes of argumentation are singularly fine. Many of the thoughts are original and very striking, and the whole conception of the volume is as novel as the results are unwelcome. I should think the work must attract attention from scientific men, from the very bold and well-sustained attempt to set aside entirely the scientific assumptions of the age." — *Boston Atlas*.

This work has created a profound sensation in England. It is, in truth, a remarkable book, — remarkable both for the boldness of the theory advanced, and for the logical manner in which the subject-matter is treated. — *Mercantile Jour*.

The new scientific book, Plurality of Worlds, recently published in this city, is awakening an unusual degree of interest, not only in this country, but in England. The London Literary Gazette, for April, contains an able review, occupying over nine columns, from which we extract the following : "It is in regard to the theological and moral aspect of the question that we think the author urges considerations which most believers in the truths of Christianity will deem unanswerable." — *Evening Transcript*.

To the theologian, philosopher, and man of science, this is a most intensely interesting work, while to the ordinary thinker it will be found possessed of much valuable information. The work is evidently the production of a scholar. — *Albany Transcript*.

The work is learned, eloquent, suggestive of profound reflection. — *Bost. Atlas*.

GEOLOGICAL MAP OF THE UNITED STATES AND BRITISH PROVINCES OF NORTH AMERICA. With an Explanatory Text, Geological Sections, and Plates of the Fossils which characterize the Formations. By JULES MARCOU. Two volumes. Octavo, cloth. \$3.00.

☞ The Map is elegantly colored, and done up with linen cloth back, and folded in octavo form, with thick cloth covers.

The most complete Geological Map of the United States which has yet appeared. The execution of this Map is very neat and tasteful, and it is issued in the best style. It is a work which all who take an interest in the geology of the United States would wish to possess, and we recommend it as extremely valuable, not only in a geological point of view, but as representing very fully the *coal and copper regions* of the country. The explanatory text presents a rapid sketch of the geological constellations of North America, and is rich in facts on the subjects. — *Mining Magazine, N. Y.* (d)

IMPORTANT NEW WORKS.

YAHVEH CHRIST, or the Memorial Name. By ALEXANDER MACWHORTER, Yale University. With an Introductory Letter, by Nathaniel W. Taylor, D. D., Dwight Professor of Didactic Theology, Yale Theological Seminary. 16mo, cloth, 82 cents.

The object of this work is to show that a most important error has hitherto been entertained respecting the Hebrew word given as "Jehovah," in the Old Testament. The author shows, by a historic-philological argument, that it was not "Jehovah," but YAHVEH, — that it does not mean "I AM" (self-existence), but "HE WHO WILL BE, OR COME" (The Deliverer); in short, that the "Jehovah" of the Old Testament, and the "Christ" of the New, denote one and the same being.

EXTRACT FROM DR. TAYLOR'S INTRODUCTORY LETTER. — The argument is altogether new and original; and if valid proves what many of the ablest theologians have believed, without resting their belief on grounds so thoroughly exegetical. It raises a question to be met wherever the Bible is read, — a question in respect to a fact which it would seem, if not admitted, must at least be controverted. The view here taken is too plausible to be passed over with indifference by the friends of truth; if true, it is of unmeasured importance to the Church and to the world.

The book is an intensely interesting one; rich in suggestions, and presenting in its main topic a subject that is deserving of thorough investigation. — CHICAGO CHRISTIAN TIMES.

This volume is destined at least to awaken thought and attention. The argument shows great probability, and is worth a serious attention. If his position could be demonstrated it would be one of vast importance to theology, and would give in some sense a new face to the Old Testament. It is written in a form to be understood by all readers. — PURITAN RECORDER.

It is refreshing in these days of many books, to fall in with an original work, laying open a new vein of thought, and leading the student to a novel train of investigation. Mr. MacWhorter is entitled to this rare distinction, for his conclusions will be entirely new to the large body of American scholars. It is marked by great thoroughness, ripe scholarship, and eminent candor, and written, too, in an animated and flowing style. We anticipate that the work must create a profound sensation in the theological world, for its conclusions are tenable; it puts at rest forever all doubts of the Divinity of Christ. — WATCHMAN AND REFLECTOR.

HEAVEN. By JAMES WILLIAM KIMBALL. With elegant illustrated title page. 12mo, cloth, \$1.00.

PROF. HUNTINGTON, ED. OF THE RELIGIOUS MAGAZINE. — One is surprised at the mental discipline, the variety of information, and the measure of literary skill evinced.

Full of beautiful ideas, consoling hopes, and brilliant representations of human destiny, all presented in a chaste, pleasing, readable style. — N. Y. CHRONICLE.

There is an air of freshness and originality about it, that will render it interesting even to some whose spirits have not caught the upward tendency. — PURITAN REC.

This is a delightful volume, possessing peculiar interest. — N. E. FARMER.

We welcome this contribution to our religious literature, from the open pen of a Christian merchant. Free from pedantry and the conventionalities of logic and of style, it comes to us with a freshness of thought and a fervor of feeling that are often wanting in the scholar's page. — N. Y. INDEPENDENT.

The author is certainly an independent thinker, as well as a vigorous writer, and has written a book that will please the thoughtful, and will astonish pious people, who seldom, and always timidly, think. Everything about the work is fresh and racy. We admire him intensely, and bid him God speed. — WESTERN LITERARY MESSENGER. (W)

VALUABLE WORKS.

KNOWLEDGE IS POWER: A VIEW OF THE PRODUCTIVE FORCES OF MODERN SOCIETY, and the Results of Labor, Capital, and Skill. By CHARLES KNIGHT. American edition, with Additions, by DAVID A. WELLS, Editor "Annual of Scientific Discovery," etc. With numerous Illustrations. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

This work is eminently entitled to be ranked in that class styled "books for the people." The author is one of the most popular writers of the day. His style is easy and racy, sufficiently polished for the most refined, while it is peculiarly fitted to captivate plain, unlettered, but thinking men. It is remarkable for its fullness and variety of information, and for the felicity and force with which the author applies his facts to his reasoning. The facts and illustrations are drawn from almost every branch of skillful industry. It is a work, in short, which the mechanic and artisan of every description will be sure to read with a RELISH.

MY SCHOOLS AND SCHOOLMASTERS; OR, THE STORY OF MY EDUCATION. By HUGH MILLER, Author of "Footprints of the Creator," etc. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

"This autobiography is quite worthy of the renowned author. His first attempts at literature, and his career until he stood forth an acknowledged power among the philosophers and ecclesiastical leaders of his native land, are given without egotism, with a power and vivacity which are truthful and delightful."—PRESBYTERIAN.

"Hugh Miller is one of the most remarkable men of the age. Having risen from the humble walks of life, and from the employment of a stone-cutter, to the highest rank among scientific men, everything relating to his history possesses an interest which belongs to that of few living men. The book has all the ease and graphic power which is characteristic of his writings."—NEW YORK OBSERVER.

"This volume is a book for the ten thousand. It is embellished with an admirable likeness of Hugh Miller, the stone mason—his coat off and his sleeves rolled up—with the implements of labor in hand—his form erect, and his eye bright and piercing. The biography of such a man will interest every reader. It is a living thing—teaching a lesson of self-culture of immense value."—PHILA. CHRISTIAN OBS.

"It is a portion of autobiography exquisitely told. He is a living proof that a single man may contain within himself something more than all the books in the world. This is one of the best books we have read."—LONDON CORRESP. N. Y. TRIBUNE.

"It is a work of rare interest; at times having the fascination of a romance, and again suggesting the profoundest views of education and of science. The ex-mason holds a graphic pen; a quiet humor runs through his pages."—N. Y. INDEPENDENT.

"This autobiography is THE book for poor boys, and others who are struggling with poverty and limited advantages; and perhaps it is not too much to predict that in a few years it will become one of the poor man's classics."—NEW ENG. FARMER.

THE HALLIG; OR, THE SHEEPFOLD IN THE WATERS. A Tale of Humble Life on the Coast of Schleswig. Translated from the German of Biernatzski, by Mrs. GEORGE P. MARSH. With a Biographical Sketch of the Author. 12mo, cloth. \$1.00.

The author of this work was the grand-son of an exiled Polish nobleman. His own portrait is understood to be drawn in one of the characters of the Tale, and indeed the whole work has a substantial foundation in fact. As a revelation of an entire new phase of human society, it will strongly remind the reader of Miss Bremer's tales. In originality and brilliancy of imagination, it is not inferior to those;—its aim is far higher. The elegance of Mrs. Marsh's translation will at once arrest the attention of every competent judge.

AMOS LAWRENCE.

DIARY AND CORRESPONDENCE OF THE LATE

AMOS LAWRENCE; with a brief account of some Incidents in his Life. Edited by his son, WILLIAM R. LAWRENCE, M. D. With fine steel Portraits of AMOS and ABBOTT LAWRENCE, an Engraving of their Birth-place, a Fac-simile page of Mr. Lawrence's Hand-writing. Octavo, cloth, \$1.50. Royal duodecimo edition, \$1.00.

This work was first published in an elegant octavo volume, and sold at the unusually low price of \$1.50. At the solicitation of numerous benevolent individuals who were desirous of circulating the work—so remarkably adapted to do good, especially to young men—GRATUITOUSLY, and of giving those of moderate means, of every class, an opportunity of possessing it, the royal duodecimo, or "CHEAP EDITION," was issued, varying from the other edition, only in a reduction in the size (allowing less margin), and the THICKNESS of the paper.

Within six months after the first publication of this work, TWENTY-TWO THOUSAND copies had been sold. It is the memoir of a Boston merchant, who became distinguished for his great wealth, but more distinguished for the manner in which he used it. It is the memoir of a man, who commencing business with only \$20, gave away in public and private charities, DURING HIS LIFETIME, more, probably, than any other person in America.

"We heard it once said in the pulpit, 'There is no work of art like a noble life,' and for that reason he who has achieved one takes rank with the great artists, and becomes the world's property. WE ARE PROUD OF THIS BOOK. WE ARE WILLING TO LET IT GO FORTH TO OTHER LANDS AS A SPECIMEN OF WHAT AMERICA CAN PRODUCE. In the old world, reviewers have called Barnum the characteristic American man. We are willing enough to admit that he is a characteristic American man; he is ONE fruit of our soil, but Amos Lawrence is another. Let our country have credit for him also. THE GOOD EFFECT WHICH THIS LIFE MAY HAVE IN DETERMINING THE COURSE OF YOUNG MEN TO HONOR AND VIRTUE IS INCALCULABLE."—MRS. STOWE, IN N. Y. INDEPENDENT.

"This book, besides being of a different class from most Biographies, has another peculiar charm. It shows the inside life of the man. You have, as it were, a peep behind the curtain, and see Mr. Lawrence as he went in and out among business men, as he appeared on 'Change, as he received his friends, as he poured out, 'with liberal hand and generous heart,' his wealth for the benefit of others, as he received the greetings and salutations of children, and as he appeared in the bosom of his family, at his own hearth-stone."—BRUNSWICK TELEGRAPH.

"We are glad to know that our large business houses are purchasing copies of this work for each of their numerous clerks. As a business man, Mr. Lawrence was a pattern for the young clerk."—BOSTON TRAVELLER.

"We are thankful for the volume before us. It exhibits a charity noble and active, while the young merchant was still poor. And above all, it reveals to us a beautiful cluster of sister graces, a keen sense of honor, integrity which never knew the shadow of suspicion, candor in the estimate of character, filial piety, rigid fidelity in every domestic relation."—NORTH AMERICAN REVIEW.

"We are glad that American Biography has been enriched by such a contribution to its treasures. In all that composes the career of 'the good man' and the practical Christian, we have read few memoirs more full of instruction, or richer in lessons of wisdom and virtue."—NATIONAL INTELLIGENCER.

"A more beautifully printed volume, or one calculated to do more good, has not been issued from the press of late years."—EVENING GAZETTE.

"This volume has been read with the deepest interest. It will be widely circulated, will certainly prove a standard work, and be read over and over again."—BOSTON DAILY ADVERTISER.

IMPORTANT NEW WORKS.

THE CHRISTIAN LIFE: Social and Individual. By PETER BAYNE, A. M. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

Contents. Part I.—STATEMENT. The Individual Life; the Social Life. Part II.—EXPOSITION AND ILLUSTRATION. First Principles; Howard, and the rise of Philanthropy; Wilberforce, and the development of Philanthropy; Budgett, the Christian Freeman; the social problem of the age, and one or two hints towards its solution; Modern Doubt; John Foster; Thomas Arnold; Thomas Chalmers. Part III.—OUTLOOK. The Positive Philosophy; Pantheistic Spiritualism.

Particular attention is invited to this work. Its recent publication in Scotland produced a great sensation. Hugh Miller made it the subject of an elaborate review in his paper, the Edinburgh "Witness," and gave his readers to understand that it was an extraordinary work. The "News of the Churches," the monthly organ of the Scottish Free Church, was equally emphatic in its praise, pronouncing it "the religious book of the season." Strikingly original in plan and brilliant in execution, it far surpasses the expectations raised by the somewhat familiar title. It is, in truth, a bold onslaught (and the first of the kind) upon the Pantheism of Carlyle, Fichte, etc., by an ardent admirer of Carlyle; and at the same time an exhibition of the Christian Life, in its inner principle, and as illustrated in the lives of Howard, Wilberforce, Budgett, Foster, Chalmers, etc. The brilliancy and vigor of the author's style are remarkable.

PATRIARCHY; OR, THE FAMILY: ITS CONSTITUTION AND PROBATION. By JOHN HARRIS, D. D., President of "New College," London, and author of "The Great Teacher," "Mammon," etc. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

The public are here presented with a work on a subject of universal interest, by one of the most able and popular living authors. It is a work that should find a place in every FAMILY, containing, as it does, a profound and eloquent exposition of the constitution, laws, and history of the Family, as well as much important instruction and sound advice, touching the family, family government, family education, etc., of the present time.

This is the third and last of a series, by the same author, entitled "Contributions to Theological Science." The plan of this series is highly original, and thus far has been most successfully executed. Of the first two in the series, "Pre-Adamite Earth," and "Man Primeval," we have already issued four and five editions, and the demand still continues. The immense sale of all Dr. Harris's works attest their intrinsic popularity.

"The present age has not produced his superior as an original, stirring, elegant writer."—PHILADELPHIA CHRISTIAN CHRONICLE.

GOD REVEALED IN NATURE AND IN CHRIST;

Including a Refutation of the Development Theory contained in the "Vestiges of the Natural History of Creation." By the author of "The Philosophy of the Plan of Salvation." 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

The author of that remarkable book, "The Philosophy of the Plan of Salvation," has devoted several years of incessant labor to the preparation of this work. It furnishes a new, and, as it is conceived, a conclusive argument against the "development theory" so ingeniously maintained in the "Vestiges of the Natural History of Creation." As this author does not publish except when he has something to say, there is good reason to anticipate that the work will be one of unusual interest and value. His former book has met with the most signal success in both hemispheres, having passed through numerous editions in England and Scotland, and been translated into four of the European languages besides. It is also about to be translated into the Hindostanee tongue.

(ma)

NEW WORKS.

THE BETTER LAND; OR, THE BELIEVER'S JOURNEY AND FUTURE HOME. By REV. A. C. THOMPSON. 12mo, cloth. 85 cents.

CONTENTS. — The Pilgrimage; Clusters of Eschol; Waymarks; Glimpses of the Land; The Passage; The Recognition of Friends; The Heavenly Banquet; Children in Heaven; Society of Angels; Society of the Saviour; Heavenly Honor and Riches; No Tears in Heaven; Holiness of Heaven; Activity in Heaven; Resurrection Body; Perpetuity of Bliss in Heaven.

A most charming and instructive book for all now journeying to the "Better Land."

THE SCHOOL OF CHRIST; OR, CHRISTIANITY VIEWED IN ITS LEADING ASPECTS. By the REV. A. L. R. FOOTE, author of "Incidents in the Life of our Saviour," etc. 16mo, cloth. 50 cts.

"It is one of the few books that we feel free to recommend." — METH. PROTESTANT.

"The author presents Christianity, in its various aspects, with skill and power." — PRESBYTERIAN.

"Christians of all names will read it with deep interest." — CHRIST. CHRONICLE.

"It shows throughout a discriminating and thoroughly disciplined mind." — PURITAN RECORDER.

MY MOTHER; OR, RECOLLECTIONS OF MATERNAL INFLUENCE. By a NEW ENGLAND CLERGYMAN. 12mo, cloth. 75 cents.

This is a new and enlarged edition of a work that was first published in 1849. It passed rapidly through three editions, when the sale was arrested by the embarrassment of the publisher. The author has now revised it, and added another chapter, so that it comes before the public with the essential claims of a new work. . . . It is the picture of a quiet New England Family, so drawn and colored as to subserve the ends of DOMESTIC EDUCATION. . . . The author has already distinguished himself in various walks of literature; but from motives of delicacy towards the still surviving characters of the book, he chooses for the present to conceal his name. . . . A writer of wide celebrity says of the book, in a note to the publisher — "It is one of those rare pictures, painted from life, with the exquisite skill of one of the OLD MASTERS, which so seldom present themselves to the amateur."

MEMORIES OF A GRANDMOTHER. By a LADY OF MASSACHUSETTS. 16mo, cloth. 50 cents.

"My path lies in a valley which I have sought to adorn with flowers. Shadows from the hills cover it, but I make my own sunshine."

"The little volume is gracefully and beautifully written." — JOURNAL.

"Not unworthy the genius of a Dickens." — TRANSCRIPT.

THE TEACHER'S LAST LESSON. A MEMOIR OF MARTHA WHITING, late of the Charlestown Female Seminary, consisting chiefly of Extracts from her Journal, interspersed with Reminiscences and Suggestive Reflections. By CATHARINE N. BADGER, an Associate Teacher. With a Portrait, and an Engraving of the Seminary. 12mo, cloth. \$1.00 Second edition.

The subject of this Memoir was, for a quarter of a century, at the head of one of the most celebrated Female Seminaries in the country. During that period she educated more than THREE THOUSAND young ladies. She was a kindred spirit to Mary Lyon, the celebrated founder of Mount Holyoke Seminary, with whom, for strength of character, eminent piety, devotion to her calling, and extraordinary success therein, she well deserves to be ranked.

VALUABLE WORKS.

THE SUFFERING SAVIOUR; OR, MEDITATIONS ON THE LAST DAYS OF CHRIST. By FRED. W. KRUMMACHER, D.D., Chaplain to the King of Prussia, and author of "Elijah the Tishbite," etc. Translated under the express sanction of the author, by SAMUEL JACKSON. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

The style of the author need not be described to those who have read his 'Elijah; and whoever has not read an evangelical book of our own time that has passed through many editions in German, English, French, Dutch, Danish, had better order the CHINESE edition, which has recently appeared. * * * We like the book—LOVE it, rather—for the vivid perception and fervid emotion with which it brings us to the Suffering Saviour."—NEW YORK INDEPENDENT.

"Krummacher is himself again! Till the present work appeared, he had done nothing equal to his first one, 'Elijah, the Tishbite.' In the present he comes upon the literary firmament in his old fire and glory, 'like a re-appearing star.' The translator has done his work admirably. * * * Much of the narrative is given with thrilling vividness, and pathos, and beauty. Marking as we proceeded, several passages for quotation, we found them in the end so numerous, that we must refer the reader to the work itself."—NEWS OF THE CHURCHES (SCOTTISH).

THE PROGRESS OF BAPTIST PRINCIPLES IN THE LAST HUNDRED YEARS. By T. F. CURTIS, Professor of Theology in Lewisburg University, Pa. 12mo, cloth. \$1.25.

This work is divided into three books. The first exhibits the progress of Baptist Principles, now conceded in theory by the most enlightened of other denominations. The second presents a view of the progress of principles still controverted.

The third sets forth the progress of principles always held by evangelical Christians, but more consistently by Baptists.

It is a work that invites the candid consideration of all denominations. The aim has been to draw a wide distinction between parties and opinions. Hence the object of this volume is not to exhibit or defend the Baptists, but their principles."

"The principles referred to are such as these: Freedom of conscience and Separation of Church and State; a Converted Church Membership; Sacraments inoperative without Choice and Faith; Believers the only Scriptural Subjects of Baptism; Immersion always the Baptism of the New Testament; Infant Baptism Injurious; Open Communion Unwise and Injurious. To show the progress of these principles, statistics are given, from which we learn that in 1792 there was but one Baptist Communicant in the United States to every fifty-six inhabitants, while in 1854 there was one to every thirty inhabitants. The Baptists have more than one quarter of the whole Church accommodation in the United States. * * * The entire work is written with ability and unfailing good temper."—QUARTERLY JOURNAL AMERICAN UNITARIAN ASSOCIATION.

"The good temper of the author of this volume is obvious; the method of arranging his materials for effect admirable."—PRESBYTERIAN.

"We know of no man in our Churches better fitted to prepare a fair exhibition of 'Baptist Principles.' He is no controversialist; and his discussions are in most refreshing contrast with many, both of Baptist defenders and their opponents."—SOUTHERN BAPTIST.

"The work exhibits ample learning, vigorous argumentative power, and an excellent spirit toward those whose views it controverts. Apart from its theological bearings, it possesses not a little historical interest."—N. Y. TRIBUNE.

"The aim of the work is important, the plan ingenious, yet simple and natural, the author's preparation for it apparently thorough and conscientious, and his spirit excellent."—WATCHMAN AND REFLECTOR.

WORKS JUST PUBLISHED.

THE PLURALITY OF WORLDS. A NEW EDITION. With a SUPPLEMENTARY DIALOGUE, in which the author's reviewers are reviewed. 12mo. cloth. \$1.00.

This masterly production, which has excited so much interest in this country and in Europe, will now have an increased attraction in the addition of the Supplement, in which the author's reviewers are triumphantly reviewed.

~~23~~ The Supplement will be furnished separate to those who have the original work.

INFLUENCE OF THE HISTORY OF SCIENCE UPON INTELLECTUAL EDUCATION. By WILLIAM WHEWELL, D.D., of Trinity College, Cambridge, Eng., and the alleged author of "Plurality of Worlds." 16mo, cloth. 25 cts.

ROGET'S THESAURUS OF ENGLISH WORDS. A New and Improved Edition. 12mo, cloth. \$1.50.

THIS EDITION is based on the last London edition (just issued). The first American edition having been prepared by DR. SEARS, for strictly EDUCATIONAL PURPOSES, those words and phrases properly termed "vulgar," incorporated into the original work, were omitted. Regret having been expressed by critics and scholars, whose opinions are entitled to respect, at this omission, in the present new edition the expurgated portions have been restored, but by such an arrangement of matter as not to interfere with the educational purposes of the American editor. Besides this, there are IMPORTANT ADDITIONS OF WORDS AND PHRASES NOT IN THE ENGLISH EDITION, making this, therefore, in all respects, MORE FULL AND PERFECT THAN THE AUTHOR'S EDITION.

THE LANDING AT CAPE ANNE; OR, THE CHARTER OF THE FIRST PERMANENT COLONY ON THE TERRITORY OF THE MASSACHUSETTS COMPANY. Now discovered and first published from the ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPT, with an inquiry into its authority, and a HISTORY OF THE COLONY, 1624-1628. Roger Conant, Governor. By JOHN WINGATE THORNTON. 8vo, cloth. \$1.50.

This is a curious and exceedingly valuable historical document.

"A volume of great interest and importance."—EVENING TRAVELLER.

THE AIMWELL STORIES.

A series of volumes illustrative of youthful character, and combining Instruction with Amusement. By WALTER AIMWELL, author of "The Boy's Own Guide," "The Boy's Book of Morals and Manners," &c. With numerous Illustrations.

The first three volumes of the series, now ready, are—

OSCAR; OR, THE BOY WHO HAD HIS OWN WAY. 16mo, cl., gt. 63 cts.

CLINTON; OR, BOY-LIFE IN THE COUNTRY. 16mo, cloth, gilt. 63 cts.

ELLA; OR, TURNING OVER A NEW LEAF. 16mo, cloth, gilt. 63 cts.

~~23~~ Each volume will be complete and independent of itself, but the series will be connected by a partial identity of character, localities, &c. (n)



